

BEFORE

THE PUBLIC UTILITIES COMMISSION OF OHIO

- - -

In the Matter of the :
Application of Ohio Power :
Company for Authority to :
Establish a Standard Service :Case No. 13-2385-EL-SSO
Offer Pursuant to \$4928.143, :
Revised Code, in the Form of :
an Electric Security Plan. :

In the Matter of the :
Application of Ohio Power :Case No. 13-2386-EL-AAM
Company for Approval of :
Certain Accounting Authority.:

- - -

PROCEEDINGS

before Ms. Greta M. See and Ms. Sarah J. Parrot,
Hearing Examiners, at the Public Utilities Commission
of Ohio, 180 East Broad Street, Room 11-A, Columbus,
Ohio, called at 9:00 a.m. on Wednesday, June 4, 2014.

- - -

VOLUME II

- - -

ARMSTRONG & OKEY, INC.
222 East Town Street, 2nd Floor
Columbus, Ohio 43215
(614) 224-9481 - (800) 223-9481
FAX - (614) 224-5724

- - -

1 APPEARANCES:

2 American Electric Power
3 By Mr. Steven T. Nourse
4 Mr. Matthew J. Satterwhite
5 1 Riverside Plaza, 29th floor
6 Columbus, Ohio 43215-2373

7 Porter, Wright, Morris & Arthur, LLP
8 By Mr. Daniel R. Conway
9 41 South High Street
10 Columbus, Ohio 43215-6194

11 On behalf of the Applicants.

12 Vorys, Sater, Seymour and Pease, LLP
13 By Mr. M. Howard Petricoff
14 Mr. Stephen M. Howard
15 Ms. Gretchen L. Petrucci
16 52 East Gay Street
17 Columbus, Ohio 43216

18 On behalf of Constellation NewEnergy,
19 Inc., Exelon Generating Company, LLC, and
20 Retail Energy Supply Association.

21 FirstEnergy Service Corporation
22 By Mr. Mark A. Hayden
23 Mr. Jacob A. McDermott
24 Mr. Scott J. Casto
25 76 South Main Street
Akron, Ohio 44308

On behalf of FirstEnergy Solutions Corp.

Carpenter, Lipps & Leland, LLP
By Ms. Kimberly W. Bojko
Ms. Rebecca L. Hussey
280 North High Street, Suite 1300
Columbus, Ohio 43215

On behalf of Ohio Manufacturers
Association.

1 APPEARANCES: (Continued)

2 Bruce J. Weston, Ohio Consumers' Counsel
3 By Ms. Maureen R. Grady
4 Mr. Joseph P. Serio
5 Mr. Edmund "Tad" Berger
6 Assistant Consumers' Counsel
7 10 West Broad Street, Suite 1800
8 Columbus, Ohio 43215-3485

9 On behalf of the Residential Ratepayers
10 of Ohio Power Company.

11 Ohio Partners for Affordable Energy
12 By Ms. Colleen L. Mooney
13 231 West Lima Street
14 Findlay, Ohio 45839

15 On behalf of Ohio Partners for Affordable
16 Energy.

17 Duke Energy Ohio, Inc.
18 By Ms. Elizabeth H. Watts
19 155 East Broad Street, 21st Floor
20 Columbus, Ohio 43215

21 Duke Energy Ohio, Inc.
22 By Mr. Rocco D'Ascenzo
23 139 East Fourth Street, 1303-Main
24 Cincinnati, Ohio 45202

25 On behalf of Duke Energy Ohio.

Bricker & Eckler, LLP
By Mr. Thomas J. O'Brien
Mr. Dylan F. Borchers
100 South Third Street
Columbus, Ohio 43215-4291

Ohio Hospital Association
By Mr. Richard L. Sites
155 East Broad Street, 15th floor
Columbus, Ohio 43215-3620

On behalf of Ohio Hospital Association.

1 APPEARANCES: (Continued)

2 Boehm, Kurtz & Lowry
3 By Mr. David F. Boehm
4 Mr. Michael L. Kurtz
5 36 East Seventh Street, Suite 1510
6 Cincinnati, Ohio 45202

7 On behalf of the Ohio Energy Group.

8 Thompson Hine, LLP
9 By Mr. Philip B. Sineneng
10 41 South High Street, Suite 1700
11 Columbus, Ohio 43215-6101

12 On behalf of Duke Energy Retail and Duke
13 Energy Commercial Asset Management, Inc.

14 McNees, Wallace & Nurick, LLC
15 By Mr. Samuel C. Randazzo
16 Mr. Frank P. Darr
17 Mr. Matthew R. Pritchard
18 Fifth Third Center, Suite 1700
19 21 East State Street
20 Columbus, Ohio 43215-4288

21 On behalf of the Industrial Energy
22 Users - Ohio.

23 Whitt Sturtevant LLP
24 By Mr. Mark A. Whitt
25 Mr. Andrew J. Campbell
Mr. Gregory L. Williams
88 East Broad Street, Suite 1590
Columbus, Ohio 43215

On behalf of the Interstate Gas Supply,
Inc.

The Dayton Power and Light Company
By Ms. Judi L. Sobecki
1065 Woodman Drive
Dayton, Ohio 45432

On behalf of The Dayton Power and Light
Company.

1 APPEARANCES: (Continued)

2 Environmental Defense Fund
3 By Mr. John Finnigan
4 128 Winding Brook Lane
Terrace Park, Ohio 45174

5 On behalf of Ohio Environmental Defense
Fund.

6 Ohio Environmental Council
7 By Mr. Trent Dougherty
1207 Grandview Avenue, Suite 201
Columbus, Ohio 43215-3449

8 On behalf of Ohio Environmental Council.

9 Taft Stettinius & Hollister, LLP
10 By Mr. Mark S. Yurick
Mr. Zachary D. Kravitz
11 65 East State Street, Suite 1000
Columbus, Ohio 43215

12 On behalf of Kroger Company.

13 Direct Energy
14 By Mr. Joseph M. Clark
21 East State Street, 19th floor
15 Columbus, Ohio 43215

16 On behalf of Direct Energy Services, LLC
and Direct Energy Business, LLC.

17 Environmental Law & Policy Center
18 By Mr. Nicholas McDaniel
1207 Grandview Avenue, Suite 201
19 Columbus, Ohio 43212

20 On behalf of Environmental Law & Policy
Center.

21 Bricker & Eckler, LLP
22 By Mr. J. Thomas Siwo
100 South Third Street
23 Columbus, Ohio 43215-4291

24 On behalf of Paulding Wind Farm II LLC.
25

1 APPEARANCES: (Continued)

2 Spilman Thomas & Battle, PLLC
3 By Mr. Derrick Price Williamson
4 1100 Bent Creek Boulevard, Suite 101
5 1233 Main Street, Suite 4000
6 Mechanicsburg, Pennsylvania 17050

7 On behalf of Wal-Mart Stores East, LP
8 and Sam's East, Inc.

9 Spilman Thomas & Battle, PLLC
10 By Ms. Tai C. Shadrick
11 300 Kanawha Boulevard East
12 Charleston, West Virginia 25301

13 On behalf of Wal-Mart Stores East, LP
14 and Sam's East, Inc.

15 Ohio Poverty Law Center
16 By Mr. Michael R. Smalz
17 555 Buttles Avenue
18 Columbus, Ohio 43215-1137

19 On behalf of Appalachian Peace and
20 Justice Network.

21 Thompson Hine, LLP
22 By Ms. Stephanie M. Chmiel
23 41 South High Street, Suite 1700
24 Columbus, Ohio 43215-6101

25 On behalf of Border Energy Electric
Services, Inc.

Mike DeWine, Ohio Attorney General
By Mr. William Wright, Section Chief
Mr. Devin Parram
Ms. Katherine Johnson
Mr. Werner L. Margard III
Assistant Attorneys General
Public Utilities
180 East Broad Street, 6th floor
Columbus, Ohio 43215

On behalf of the Staff of the Public
Utilities Commission.

- - -

INDEX

- - -

WITNESS

PAGE

Selwyn J. Dias

Direct Examination by Mr. Satterwhite 305

Cross-Examination by Mr. Serio 310

Cross-Examination by Mr. Darr 359

Cross-Examination by Mr. Kurtz 369

Cross-Examination by Mr. Williamson 376

Cross Examination by Ms. Hussey 381

Cross-Examination by Mr. Smalz 421

Cross-Examination by Mr. Margard 436

Redirect Examination by Mr. Satterwhite 447

Recross-Examination by Mr. Serio 464

Examination by Examiner See 469

William A. Allen

Direct Examination by Mr. Nourse 473

Cross-Examination by Mr. Kurtz 475

Cross-Examination by Mr. Berger 481

Cross-Examination by Mr. Mr. Yurick 539

Cross-Examination by Mr. Darr 544

Cross-Examination by Ms. Bojko 599

- - -

COMPANY EXHIBITS

IDFD

ADMTD

4 - Prefiled Direct Testimony
of Selwyn J. Dias

306

470

5 - INT-13-301, 302, 303,
304, and 305

448

470

6 - INT-4-045

450

470

7 - Direct Testimony of
William A. Allen

474

--

- - -

OCC EXHIBITS

IDFD

ADMTD

1 - 11-346-EL-SSO Opinion and
Order

324

--

INDEX (Continued)

- - -

OCC EXHIBITS

IDFD

ADMTD

2 - INT-13-306

324

472

3 - 2017/2018 RPM Base Residual
Auction Planing Period
Parameters

523

--

- - -

IEU EXHIBITS

IDFD

ADMTD

1A - Direct Testimony of
Kevin Murray (Confidential)

553

--

7 - INT-10-001

588

--

- - -

OMA EXHIBITS

IDFD

ADMTD

3 - IEU RPD 2-001, Attachment 1

638

--

4 - INT-5-094

639

--

- - -

1 Wednesday Morning Session,

2 June 4, 2014.

3 - - -

4 EXAMINER SEE: Let's take brief
5 appearances of the parties starting with the company
6 and going around the room.

7 MR. NOURSE: Thank you, your Honor. On
8 behalf of Ohio Power Company, Steven T. Nourse,
9 Matthew J. Satterwhite, Daniel R. Conway.

10 MS. GRADY: Thank you, your Honor. On
11 behalf of the residential customers of Ohio Power
12 Company, Maureen R. Grady and Joseph P. Serio.

13 MR. DARR: On behalf of IEU-Ohio Frank
14 Darr and Matt Pritchard.

15 MR. PARRAM: Good morning. On behalf of
16 staff, Devin Parram, Vern Margard, and Katie Johnson.

17 MR. KURTZ: For Ohio Energy Group, Mike
18 Kurtz.

19 MR. WILLIAMSON: For Wal-Mart and Sam's
20 East, Derrick Williamson and Tai Shadrick.

21 MS. BOJKO: Thank you, your Honor. For
22 OMA, it's Kim Bojko and Rebecca Hussey will be
23 joining me.

24 MR. McDERMOTT: For FirstEnergy Solutions
25 Corporation, Jacob McDermott, Scott Casto, and Mark

1 Hayden.

2 MR. HOWARD: On behalf of Retail Energy
3 Supply Association, Constellation NewEnergy, Inc.,
4 and Exelon Generation, LLC, M. Howard Petricoff,
5 Stephen M. Howard, and Gretchen L. Petricoff.

6 MR. McDANIEL: Your Honors, on behalf of
7 the Environmental Law & Policy Center, Nick McDaniel.

8 MR. DOUGHERTY: Your Honor, on behalf of
9 the Ohio Environmental Council and Ohio Environmental
10 Defense Fund, Trent Dougherty and John Finnigan.

11 MR. SMALZ: Your Honors, for the
12 Appalachian Peace and Justice Network, Michael Smalz.

13 MR. WILLIAMS: Good morning, your Honor.
14 On behalf of IGS, Mark Whitt, Andrew Campbell, and
15 Gregory Williams.

16 MR. SINENENG: Good morning, your Honor.
17 On behalf of Duke Energy Retail Sales and Duke Energy
18 Commercial Asset Management, I'm Philip Sineneng.

19 MR. CHMIEL: Good morning. On behalf of
20 Border Energy, Stephanie Chmiel.

21 EXAMINER SEE: Counsel for any other
22 parties?

23 (No response.)

24 EXAMINER SEE: Okay. Mr. Satterwhite,
25 your next witness.

1 MR. SATTERWHITE: Thank you, your Honor.
2 The company would request Selwyn J. Dias take the
3 stand.

4 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Dias, would you raise
5 your right hand.

6 (Witness sworn.)

7 EXAMINER SEE: Have a seat and cut your
8 mic on, please.

9 EXAMINER SEE: Go ahead, Mr. Satterwhite.

10 MR. SATTERWHITE: Thank you, your Honor.

11 - - -

12 SELWYN J. DIAS

13 being first duly sworn, as prescribed by law, was
14 examined and testified as follows:

15 DIRECT EXAMINATION

16 By Mr. Satterwhite:

17 Q. Good morning, Mr. Dias.

18 A. Good morning.

19 Q. Could you please state your name and
20 business address for the record.

21 A. Yes. My name is Selwyn J. Dias, and my
22 business address is 850 Tech Center Drive, Gahanna,
23 Ohio 43230.

24 Q. And by whom are you employed and in what
25 capacity?

1 A. I'm employed by Ohio Power Company doing
2 business as AEP Ohio, and I hold a position of Vice
3 President, Distribution Operations.

4 Q. And did you have testimony filed under
5 your name prefiled in this docket on December 20th,
6 2013?

7 A. Yes, I did.

8 MR. SATTERWHITE: May it please the
9 Bench, I previously marked that prefiled testimony as
10 AEP Exhibit No. 4. I placed a copy on the Bench and
11 a copy with the court reporter.

12 (EXHIBIT MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.)

13 Q. Mr. Dias, do you see what I have marked
14 as AEP Ohio Exhibit No. 4 on top of the witness stand
15 there?

16 A. Yes, I do.

17 Q. And is this the testimony that you were
18 referring to that was filed in this docket under your
19 name?

20 A. Yes, it is.

21 Q. And was this prepared by you or under
22 your direction?

23 A. Yes, it was.

24 Q. Do you have any changes or corrections to
25 this testimony today?

1 A. No, I do not.

2 Q. And do you adopt this testimony as your
3 sworn testimony for purposes of this proceeding
4 today?

5 A. Yes, I do.

6 MR. SATTERWHITE: With that, your Honor,
7 I'd move admission of AEP Exhibit No. 4 pending
8 cross-examination.

9 EXAMINER SEE: Okay.

10 MR. DARR: Will your Honor entertain a
11 motion to strike at this time, your Honor?

12 EXAMINER SEE: Yes.

13 MR. DARR: IEU moves to strike the
14 following portions of the testimony: Beginning at
15 line 6 -- or, excuse me, page 6, line 13, continuing
16 through page 7, line 2, and we'd also move to strike
17 SJD-2.

18 EXAMINER SEE: Hold on for just a minute,
19 Mr. Darr. What was the second portion?

20 MR. DARR: The second portion would be
21 Exhibit SJD-2.

22 EXAMINER SEE: Any other portions,
23 Mr. Darr?

24 MR. DARR: No, your Honor.

25 EXAMINER SEE: Do you want to give us

1 further explanation?

2 MR. DARR: Thank you. The materials
3 related to SJD-2 and the related testimony constitute
4 out-of-court statements used to prove the truth of
5 the matter asserted. It's not been demonstrated this
6 is material that can be relied upon by an expert in
7 this area.

8 Under Ohio rules and Commission practice,
9 although the Commission precedent on this is split,
10 hearsay testimony must be admissible under some sort
11 of exception to the rule. There is no exception that
12 applies to this testimony. Therefore, the testimony
13 that I've identified at pages 6 through 7 and the
14 related exhibit should be stricken.

15 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Satterwhite, would you
16 like to respond?

17 MR. SATTERWHITE: If you could give me
18 just one second, your Honor.

19 EXAMINER SEE: Sure.

20 MR. SATTERWHITE: Thank you, your Honor.
21 I think, as Mr. Darr indicated, the Commission might
22 be split on admission of these type of documents. I
23 actually think it's more than just split, I think
24 it's normal practice for witnesses that are prefiling
25 testimony to attach documents that might deal with

1 studies that are out there in the industry. We've
2 heard a lot of questions already in this hearing
3 about whether anything was relied upon or there's any
4 type of studies that guide the Commission or guide
5 the company in decisions that they make, and I think
6 this witness has provided, based on publicly
7 available information, a study that was done that
8 shows an indication of what the company's position
9 is.

10 The witness is available today to answer
11 any questions upon the analysis put in there and
12 answer why they included that study and whether it's
13 typical of the opinions of AEP Ohio so I think it's
14 highly appropriate in an administrative position like
15 the Commission and it's normal course for Commission
16 proceedings.

17 MR. DARR: If I may, your Honor, I need
18 to make a slight amendment to my request. It is page
19 8, line 2. I apologize. So it's page 6, line 13,
20 through page 8, line 2.

21 EXAMINER SEE: In light of his amendment
22 is there anything that you would like to add,
23 Mr. Satterwhite?

24 MR. SATTERWHITE: No, I think that was
25 just for completion of the section. The same would

1 apply. Thank you, your Honor.

2 EXAMINER SEE: Motion to strike the
3 testimony is denied.

4 Let's start with cross-examination by
5 OCC.

6 MR. SERIO: Thank you, your Honor.

7 - - -

8 CROSS-EXAMINATION

9 By Mr. Serio:

10 Q. Good morning, Mr. Dias.

11 A. Good morning, Mr. Serio.

12 Q. If you could turn to page 3 of your
13 testimony, lines 17 through 20 you talk about a
14 number of factors that influence reliability. If you
15 could go through those factors one by one and
16 identify the ones that you believe are under the
17 company's control and the ones that you believe are
18 not.

19 A. Okay. Let me start with weather. This
20 is -- just to be clear, are we talking about page 3,
21 line -- starting on line 18; is that correct,
22 Mr. Serio?

23 Q. Yeah, your sentence starts on line 17 but
24 the factors are listed starting on line 18.

25 A. Okay. Obviously, the weather element the

1 company has really no control over. The resiliency,
2 however, on how we design and build our system around
3 withstanding weather events, we do have control over.

4 Vegetation management. The company has
5 control over vegetation management within the
6 right-of-way. Trees outside the right-of-way the
7 company has very little control over.

8 Aging infrastructure. The company does
9 have control over the proactiveness in which it
10 replaces its aging infrastructure.

11 Maintenance activities. The company does
12 have control over its activities around maintenance.
13 There may be some elements around maintenance that
14 the company does not have control over but for the
15 biggest part I would agree that maintenance is
16 something the company has control over.

17 System operation and design. The company
18 does have control over how it engineers and designs
19 the system.

20 Advances in technology. That is --
21 advances in technology is one that the company does
22 have control as to when we invest in the technology
23 and how we invest in the technology.

24 Skilled labor. This is the experience
25 and skilled labor element. The company does have

1 some control over the skills of its employees.

2 Materials. For the biggest part the
3 company does have control over materials but there
4 are -- I could see some circumstances in where
5 materials may come in that may be purchased and may
6 be suboptimal or the quality may not be what we had
7 expected that we don't have control over.

8 MR. DARR: Mr. Dias, your microphone's
9 gone.

10 (Discussion off the record.)

11 A. And then funding of available resources.
12 The company does have some control over the funding
13 of available resources, but I can see circumstances
14 in which that becomes very complicated depending on
15 various factors.

16 Q. Now, with your exception on materials
17 would you agree with me that that's probably a
18 circumstance that would apply to almost any
19 organization that gets materials from outside
20 sources, that there are times when materials might
21 not be up to the correct standards?

22 A. Yes, I agree.

23 Q. Now, prior to the last ESP case, the
24 ESP 2 case, the company used distribution rate cases
25 to fund capital and O&M activities related to system

1 reliability, correct?

2 A. That's correct.

3 Q. And it's your testimony that -- strike
4 that.

5 Prior to the implementation of any riders
6 the company relied on distribution rate cases for the
7 funding of all its capital and O&M expenses, correct?

8 A. That's correct.

9 Q. Okay. Now, the difference between riders
10 and base rate cases and the reason you prefer riders
11 is because with a rider you get recovery more timely,
12 correct?

13 A. That's one element. I can think of lots
14 of other elements. And when you say "prefer" riders,
15 we do -- we do have, see, and propose a very good
16 reason for riders, but I don't want you to leave with
17 the impression that we're opposed to base cases, base
18 rate cases. Riders do allow, as you said, timely
19 recovery, but by the same token it also gives lots of
20 other benefits and transparency as what was testified
21 yesterday to everybody involved around what is being
22 spent, how it's being spent. It allows for an open
23 book involvement in the way the money is being spent.
24 So, yes, there is a real good place for riders.

25 Q. Another reason that the company prefers

1 riders for things like the distribution
2 infrastructure is because the cost recovery is more
3 certain because with a rider you're actually tracking
4 costs rather than in a distribution base rate case
5 where you rely on a dollar amount that was based on a
6 prior time period, correct?

7 A. You are correct. And you just identified
8 another great benefit for riders when you reference
9 tracking costs because in those tracking of costs the
10 company recovers no more and no less than what it
11 spends.

12 Q. Now, because the cost recovery comes
13 sooner and because it's an exact cost recovery, would
14 you agree with me that that reduces the company's
15 risk of underrecovering those costs when a rider is
16 used?

17 A. Yes, I will agree with you.

18 Q. Now, if you could turn to page 21 of your
19 testimony, there's a sentence on lines 7 through 9
20 where you indicate that the riders are a mechanism to
21 quickly and efficiently recover costs that will lead
22 to sustained activities to improve reliability. Have
23 you done any kind of study or analysis that shows
24 that a rider improves reliability better than
25 recovery through a base rate case?

1 A. I have not done that kind of a study, but
2 I can tell you that the programs that are supported
3 by riders do improve reliability better than what
4 would have otherwise been accomplished through a base
5 case.

6 For example, let's use the DIR. With the
7 investment rider I have better access to capital
8 allocation within AEP corporation to proactively make
9 investments in aging infrastructure than I would have
10 otherwise been able to do under a base case because
11 of the regulatory lag.

12 Q. Prior to the implementation of the riders
13 was AEP able to meet the reliability standards set by
14 the PUCO just relying on base rate cases for funding?

15 A. If you go back ten years, and I was with
16 AEP Ohio ten years ago, we were at a point in time in
17 reliability when we weren't using riders like we are
18 today. We were at a point in reliability in which
19 the company's expectations on reliability were not
20 necessarily aligned with the customers' expectations
21 on reliability.

22 The Commission, this Commission, helped
23 us understand that, and over the time of those ten
24 years we have implemented a series of riders and I
25 believe that our alignment with customers'

1 expectations on reliability and our actual
2 performance on reliability has improved tremendously.

3 Q. Okay. But that's not my question. My
4 question was: Prior to the use of riders did the
5 company meet the PUCO reliability standards just
6 using base rate cases?

7 A. I don't recall what the performance
8 standards were from a SAIFI-CAIDI standpoint many
9 years ago, so I could not answer your question. I
10 believe we were providing, at least we thought we
11 were providing reliable service.

12 Q. Are you aware of any PUCO orders, prior
13 to the implementation of the riders, where the
14 Commission ordered the company to do something
15 because it was not meeting the reliability standards?

16 A. Oh, yes, I can.

17 Q. And what cases, how far back would those
18 cases be?

19 A. I'll go back ten years ago, in 2004 time
20 frame, and there were multiple proceedings in front
21 of this very Commission around reliability. I recall
22 ultimately that the company had to file a
23 self-complaint around our ability to meet these
24 misaligned expectations on reliability.

25 Q. And as a result of the 2004 proceeding,

1 did the company, then, get in compliance with
2 reliability standards?

3 A. I believe today we are in compliance with
4 reliability standards.

5 Q. Was the company in compliance with the
6 reliability standards prior to the implementation of
7 the DIR?

8 A. Well, keep in mind the DIR has just been
9 in place a year and a half.

10 Q. I understand. So prior to that year and
11 a half was the company in compliance with reliability
12 standards?

13 A. I don't remember the performance targets
14 and what those actual results were prior to the last
15 couple years, two or three years.

16 Q. Has there been a Commission order in the
17 last two or three years indicating that the company
18 was out of compliance?

19 A. Not that I'm aware of.

20 Q. Would you agree with me if there's been
21 no order telling you you've been out of compliance,
22 it's reasonable to assume that you've been in
23 compliance prior to the DIR implementation?

24 A. Yes, I think that's fair to say, that we
25 would be in compliance with the reliability targets

1 set forth in the performance standards with this
2 Commission. However, I must point out that
3 reliability goes far beyond just the reliability
4 performance targets. It's the customer experience
5 and the customer's view of reliability that also goes
6 into account when you are looking at reliability.

7 Q. Okay. Now, I'm going to ask you a
8 question about the DIR continuation and then the DIR
9 expansion, so two separate parts. So, first, just
10 looking at the DIR continuation, could the company
11 meet PUCO reliability standards if the Commission
12 only continued the DIR without any expansion?

13 A. Mr. Serio, my testimony describes a
14 comprehensive distribution reliability strategic
15 plan, it starts on page 3 of my prefiled testimony,
16 and that strategic plan involves three components:
17 The infrastructure reliability, which includes the
18 vegetation program; it includes technology
19 deployment; and it includes a sustained and skilled
20 workforce.

21 With those three programs that all
22 involve riders I believe that the company would be
23 able to meet its performance targets, understanding
24 there are things beyond our control like I described
25 earlier in your cross-examination such as weather.

1 Q. Okay. But my question was: If all the
2 Commission did in this case was continue the DIR, no
3 expansion, could you meet the Commission reliability
4 standards with the continuation of the DIR, no
5 expansion?

6 A. Yes. Along with the vegetation program,
7 the technology deployment, and the skilled workforce
8 that I'm citing, that I'm setting forth as my
9 comprehensive reliability plan, yes.

10 Q. Okay. I'm going to ask you a question
11 that I asked you in the deposition. Could the
12 company maintain the current level of service
13 reliability if instead of a DIR the company had used
14 distribution rate cases for funding?

15 A. Could I have the question repeated again,
16 please?

17 Q. Sure, I can reread it. Could the company
18 maintain the current level of service reliability if
19 instead of a DIR the company had to use distribution
20 base rate cases for funding?

21 A. Okay. And I believe what I answered
22 then, and my same opinion applies, is that
23 reliability would deteriorate over time if we were
24 required to use a base case as opposed to the DIR for
25 making investments.

1 Q. Do you know what time period that would
2 involve?

3 A. I do not, but I --

4 Q. So it could be --

5 A. -- would tell you that it would be
6 relatively quick.

7 Q. Have you done any kind of analysis that
8 shows that without the DIR reliability would
9 deteriorate one year, two years, three years,
10 whatever?

11 A. I have not.

12 Q. Prior to the implementation of the DIR
13 how was aging infrastructure replaced?

14 A. Can you be more specific?

15 Q. The DIR was implemented about a year and
16 a half ago, correct?

17 A. Correct.

18 Q. The company's had aging infrastructure
19 for a long time, correct?

20 A. Well, every year the infrastructure gets
21 older.

22 Q. Okay. So prior to the last year and a
23 half how did you deal with the problem of aging
24 infrastructure?

25 A. Well, very simplistically, or a high

1 level, every year my team goes through a review on
2 which are our worst-performing circuits as a
3 combination of both infrastructure and other elements
4 that may affect their reliability, and we develop a
5 plan of what circuits need attention. Then we look
6 at the available funding resources which would be
7 capital and O&M and we would make a prioritization of
8 where we make those investments.

9 Q. Okay. Can you turn to page 4 of your
10 testimony. Your answer at the bottom of the page
11 indicates that "A well-executed comprehensive
12 reliability plan develops specific goals for
13 reliability improvements and a process for
14 implementation." Do you see that?

15 A. That's correct.

16 Q. Now, when you indicate "specific goals,"
17 that means for each part of the plan you have an
18 indicated target that you want to meet, correct?

19 A. When you say "target," can you be more
20 specific?

21 Q. Well, what do you mean by "specific goals
22 for reliability improvements"?

23 A. I'm referring to where we want to target
24 our investment dollars.

25 MR. SERIO: Could I approach, your Honor?

1 EXAMINER SEE: Yes.

2 MR. SERIO: In an attempt to save paper
3 I've taken pages from the 11-346-EL-SSO opinion and
4 order. I don't have the entire opinion and order
5 here, I just have the cover page, the table of
6 contents, and the DIR section. But I do have a
7 complete copy if that's necessary for anybody to look
8 at.

9 MR. SATTERWHITE: And, your Honor,
10 Mr. Serio talked to me about this ahead of the
11 hearing today and we didn't have a problem with that.
12 If the witness feels he needs more, he can ask for
13 it, and also it's a document that's a Commission
14 order so if anybody needs anything else for context,
15 it's available to them.

16 Q. You're familiar with this document,
17 correct, Mr. Dias?

18 A. Well, I remember reading it in detail
19 when it was issued.

20 Q. And the section on DIR begins on page 42,
21 correct?

22 A. That's correct.

23 Q. And if you could look at page 47, the
24 last paragraph above "Pool Modification Rider," this
25 is where the Commission approved the DIR mechanism,

1 correct?

2 A. That's what it appears, yes.

3 Q. Okay. And then it also indicated that
4 the proactive distribution infrastructure plan shall
5 quantify reliability improvements expected. Correct?

6 A. That's correct.

7 Q. And your understanding is that that meant
8 that the Commission wanted you to let them know what
9 specific service reliability improvements would occur
10 as a result of DIR spending, correct?

11 A. That's correct.

12 Q. And that ties in with your reference on
13 page 4 that a well-executed comprehensive reliability
14 plan develops specific goals, correct?

15 A. I'd say generally speaking yes, it's all
16 tied together.

17 Q. Now, would you agree with me if a plan
18 did not have specific goals, then it would not be a
19 well-executed reliable comprehensive plan?

20 A. Yes.

21 MR. SERIO: Could I approach again, your
22 Honor?

23 EXAMINER SEE: Yes.

24 MR. SERIO: Just to make it easy, I'd
25 like to mark those pages from the 11-346-EL-SSO case

1 as OCC Exhibit 1 for ease of identification.

2 EXAMINER SEE: Okay.

3 (EXHIBIT MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.)

4 MR. SERIO: And then I'd like to mark OCC
5 Exhibit No. 2 the Ohio Power Company's response to
6 OCC Discovery Request Interrogatory 13-306.

7 (EXHIBIT MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.)

8 Q. (By Mr. Serio) And are you familiar with
9 this document, Mr. Dias?

10 A. I generally am, yes.

11 Q. And you're indicated, this discovery
12 response on page 2 indicates that you prepared it,
13 correct?

14 A. Well, it was prepared under my direction,
15 yes.

16 Q. Okay. And the interrogatory asks the
17 company to quantify or indicate the reliability
18 improvement related to the different I guess 26
19 factors that are listed on page 1 of the
20 interrogatory, correct?

21 A. That's correct.

22 Q. Now, if I go to page 2, which is your
23 response, and we go through these, for A,
24 distribution and circuit asset improvements, the
25 response is that a reliability improvement factor was

1 not calculated, correct?

2 A. That's correct.

3 Q. And rather than go through these one by
4 one there's a number of others that indicate "no
5 reliability impact" or that it was not calculated,
6 those speak for themselves, correct?

7 A. That's correct. And let me put some
8 context around this because --

9 MR. SERIO: Your Honor, I only asked him
10 to confirm what's on the interrogatory. I didn't ask
11 for any further explanation.

12 MR. SATTERWHITE: Your Honor, he's
13 entitled to explain the context of his answer when he
14 gives it.

15 MR. SERIO: Well, your Honor --

16 MR. SATTERWHITE: Mr. Serio might not
17 want to hear it but if he's trying to misapply
18 something, I think the witness has the right to give
19 the context.

20 MR. SERIO: The context wasn't implied in
21 response to the interrogatory.

22 MR. SATTERWHITE: Your Honor --

23 EXAMINER SEE: No, gentlemen.

24 Mr. Dias, please answer the question as
25 put to you, your counsel has a moment for redirect.

1 Go ahead.

2 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry, your Honor, I
3 didn't understand what you said.

4 EXAMINER SEE: At this point you're fine.
5 Mr. Serio, your next question.

6 Q (By Mr. Serio) Okay. If it indicates the
7 response is "asset renewal," that means you're just
8 replacing an asset that was in place currently,
9 correct?

10 A. I'm sorry, I got distracted with this
11 microphone, can you please ask the question again?

12 Q. Sure. There's a line of items that
13 indicate that it was an asset renewal program. That
14 would mean that you were replacing a piece of
15 equipment that was currently in place, correct?

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. Now, does the answer to OCC Interrogatory
18 13-306 indicate the reliability -- the service
19 reliability improvement related to each one of those
20 factors? Does it provide that?

21 EXAMINER SEE: Let's go off the record
22 for a second.

23 (Off the record.)

24 EXAMINER SEE: Let's go back on the
25 record.

1 MR. SERIO: I believe I had a question
2 pending.

3 EXAMINER SEE: You do.

4 MR. SERIO: Could you repeat the
5 question, please?

6 (Record read.)

7 EXAMINER SEE: Go ahead.

8 A. What I'm seeing here in this
9 interrogatory is a series of very specific, detailed
10 pieces of DIR work that's listed from A through Z and
11 then there's another that's AA, and on the response
12 what we've done is we've put a response for each one
13 of those very detailed line items you asked about.

14 What I need to see, Mr. Serio, is that on
15 some of these they're referring to another
16 interrogatory and I don't have those in front of me,
17 and to make this complete I need to see the rest of
18 those.

19 But, to answer your question, is there is
20 an answer for every one that you asked about in your
21 interrogatory which is a level of detail that we
22 don't keep. We have programs that we use under the
23 DIR that have reliability improvement factors
24 associated with them, not at this level of detail
25 that you asked about.

1 Q. Is there anywhere in your testimony or
2 anywhere in the application that I can go to and see
3 where the company shows that for the DIR spending to
4 date this is the service reliability improvement
5 we've achieved?

6 A. We have shared with staff as part of the
7 directive from the PUCO on the approval of the DIR
8 certain actual results of the DIR improvements. For
9 2013 we filed at the Commission, as required, the
10 2014 plan. The Commission responded and approved our
11 2014 plan but put in some even further directives
12 that they would like to see as part of our
13 improvements and we will comply with that for the
14 2014 plan.

15 Q. Okay. I understand you had conversations
16 with the staff. If I go to your testimony, is there
17 anywhere in your testimony that I can find the
18 service reliability improvements related to the DIR
19 program?

20 A. I did not include that in my testimony.

21 Q. Can I find that anywhere in the
22 application that the company filed for this
23 proceeding?

24 A. I don't believe we put that in the
25 application either.

1 Q. Okay. Thank you.

2 Now, is there anywhere in your testimony
3 that you've included the overall reliability
4 improvements that you would get from continuation of
5 the DIR?

6 A. No. My testimony is referencing my
7 strategic -- the comprehensive strategic reliability
8 plan and, very briefly, that plan has an objective of
9 continuous improvement on customer reliability.

10 Q. Does your --

11 A. So --

12 Q. I'm sorry.

13 A. So what I've described in my testimony is
14 how I plan on achieving that continuous improvement
15 through the various riders that I asked to either
16 continue or the new one that we've asked to begin.

17 Q. Does your testimony contain any specific
18 reliability targets or goals from the continuation of
19 the DIR?

20 A. The reliability targets and goals are in
21 the performance standards which is done in a separate
22 proceeding that is approved by the Commission and has
23 all the parties, including staff, the opportunity to
24 set those targets.

25 Q. But there's nothing in the testimony in

1 this proceeding, right?

2 A. No, there isn't.

3 Q. And there's nothing in the application in
4 this proceeding, correct?

5 A. Not that I'm aware of.

6 Q. Is there anything in your testimony that
7 shows service reliability improvements from the
8 expansion of the DIR?

9 A. No, there isn't.

10 Q. And is there anything that shows the
11 reliability improvements for the expansion of the DIR
12 anywhere in the application?

13 A. Not that I'm aware of.

14 Q. So the specific goals required from a
15 well-executed comprehensive reliability plan do not
16 appear in your testimony, correct?

17 A. I don't know if I would agree with that.

18 Q. Well, can you show me where the
19 specific -- specific reliability improvement goals
20 are in your testimony?

21 A. It starts with page 3 and my description
22 of our comprehensive strategic reliability plan,
23 those are my goals.

24 Q. But does the goal indicate the specific
25 improvement that you're going to achieve?

1 A. So when you say a goal, are you talking
2 about a specific performance target --

3 Q. Yes.

4 A. -- standard improvement?

5 Q. Yes, that's what I've been asking you
6 about.

7 A. Well, no, because that is done in a
8 separate proceeding.

9 Q. So none of that is in your testimony in
10 this proceeding.

11 A. That's correct.

12 Q. Now, your testimony talks about the
13 customer expectations, and you've attached in SJD-1
14 the results of the company's surveys, correct?

15 A. That's correct.

16 Q. So would you turn to SJD-1, page 1 of 2,
17 please.

18 A. Yes, I'm there.

19 Q. And there the answers are decrease
20 significantly, decrease somewhat, stay about the
21 same, increase somewhat, increase significantly,
22 don't know, and prefer not to answer, correct? Those
23 are the choices customers have.

24 A. That's correct.

25 Q. And by far the largest was stay about the

1 same at 71-1/2 percent, correct?

2 A. Correct.

3 Q. And then in your testimony on page 5
4 where you indicate 89 percent of the customers want
5 to see improvement, you got that 89 by adding the
6 71-1/2 percent that say the same and then adding it
7 to the 5 percent -- the 14 percent that said
8 increased somewhat and the 5 percent that said
9 increase significantly, correct?

10 A. That's correct.

11 Q. So if I was to use these same numbers and
12 take the 71-1/2 percent and add it to the 5 percent
13 that say decrease and the 1-1/2 percent that says
14 decrease significantly, I'd end up with a total of
15 78 percent of the customers that think that if it
16 stays the same or decreases somewhat, that would be
17 okay, correct?

18 A. Well, the mathematics would certainly
19 work that way.

20 Q. And the key to --

21 A. But that's not the basis for my
22 reliability strategy.

23 Q. I understand that.

24 A. Okay.

25 Q. That's not what I was asking you.

1 But the key to whether you see the
2 majority of customers want to see improvement or not
3 is how you take that 71-1/2 percent that say stay
4 about the same and which category you push it into,
5 correct?

6 A. That is one component of it.

7 Q. Okay.

8 A. The rest of it is our -- my and our
9 company's experience with our customers on a
10 day-to-day basis. I have been in front of city
11 councils, I have been in front of communities that
12 are suggesting that they want better improvement on
13 reliability all precipitated by their dependency on
14 technology which is the electronics world that we
15 live in today and the disruption it causes to their
16 lives without reliable service.

17 So this is one element of it, Mr. Serio,
18 but there's a lot more out there that goes with the
19 development of our comprehensive distribution
20 reliability plan and that is our customers'
21 expectations have changed over the years.

22 Q. Do you know when this survey was taken?

23 A. It was recent but I don't recall -- it
24 may be in here, let's see. On page 2 of SJD-1, the
25 second bullet indicates that it was done in the 2012

1 time frame, 2012-2013 time frame.

2 Q. Are you aware of any more recent surveys
3 other than this one that was done in the 2012 time
4 frame?

5 A. This was the most current I had available
6 to me when I was putting my testimony together.

7 Q. And this is a scientific survey that the
8 company does, right?

9 A. Well, I don't know what you mean by
10 "scientific."

11 Q. Does the company just pick up the phone
12 and call the first 200 people in the phone book or is
13 there some statistical probability behind the number
14 of customers called and who gets called so that you
15 get a cross-section?

16 A. No, first, let me start with the company
17 doesn't do these calls. We use a third-party firm
18 that does the surveys and they use a very defined
19 methodology on how these surveys are done. In fact,
20 staff of the Commission has been very involved in
21 these surveys in developing the questions and seeing
22 and looking at how these questions are asked.

23 Q. And we could talk to the staff about that
24 later in the hearing, but to the extent that you're
25 aware, this is a survey that's intended to capture

1 the understanding of your entire customer base,
2 correct?

3 A. Well, it's a survey that covers
4 AEP Ohio's residential and small C&I customer base.

5 Q. Okay. And on page 1 of 2 of SJD-1, the
6 numbers we were talking about just related to
7 residential customers, correct?

8 A. That's correct.

9 Q. The commercial and industrial is the
10 second table.

11 A. Table, correct.

12 Q. Now, you've got a second attachment to
13 your testimony, SJD-2, and that's the "Rates,
14 Reliability, and Region" article that you attached,
15 correct?

16 A. That's correct.

17 Q. Now, page 2 of 8 of SJD-2, there's two
18 columns. If you look at the column on the right-hand
19 side, there's a paragraph that begins "Currently."
20 Do you see that? It says "Currently, the threat of
21 losing customers."

22 A. What page is that again?

23 Q. Okay. It's page 2 of 8 --

24 A. Correct.

25 Q. -- of Exhibit SJD-2, and if you start, do

1 you see where this paragraph indentation is? It's
2 the third paragraph indentation. It begins
3 "Currently, the threat of losing customers."

4 A. Okay.

5 Q. All right. The last sentence of that
6 paragraph states "As a result, attracting and
7 retaining customers to keep prices affordable is more
8 important than ever." You attached this to your
9 testimony so I assume you agree with that statement.

10 A. That's what it says, yes.

11 Q. But do you agree with that statement that
12 today tracking and retaining customers to keep prices
13 affordable is more important than ever?

14 A. I agree.

15 Q. If you turn to page 3 of 8, the second
16 full paragraph, "Most of the above referenced"
17 iterative. Do you see that?

18 A. Initiatives.

19 Q. I'm sorry, initiatives. My N looked like
20 an R.

21 MR. SATTERWHITE: I'm sorry. Where are
22 you? I'm not with you.

23 MR. SERIO: The second full paragraph on
24 page 3 of 8, Exhibit SJD-2.

25 A. Correct.

1 MR. SERIO: It begins "Most of the above
2 referenced initiatives."

3 MR. SATTERWHITE: Thanks.

4 Q. The second sentence there says "Thus,
5 utility managers and budgeters frequently seek to
6 trade-off between costs and benefits; that is, to
7 target the initiative that will provide the biggest
8 bang -- or increase in" satisfaction -- "or increase
9 in customer satisfaction -- for the buck," correct?

10 A. That's correct.

11 Q. And you agree with that statement also,
12 correct? It's not just written there, but you
13 actually agree with that.

14 A. I'm not going to say I agree with every
15 sentence that was written in this article. The
16 purpose of this article in my testimony I described
17 on page 6, and it talks about the relationship
18 between reliability investment and customer service,
19 and, I'm sorry, customer satisfaction.

20 The point being that there is a point in
21 time where you make investment and it has a price to
22 customers, and that cost to customers can impact
23 customer satisfaction. And the point I'm making by
24 including this article is that there is a balance
25 when you're looking at reliability, investment, and

1 customer satisfaction. That's the point of this
2 article. That's the reason I put it in there.

3 Q. I understand that you may not agree with
4 every sentence and I'm not asking you about every
5 sentence. Right now I'm asking you about this one
6 particular sentence. The second sentence of that
7 paragraph, do you agree with that sentence or not?

8 A. And can you point me back to that
9 sentence again?

10 Q. Sure, the sentence reads "Thus, utility
11 managers and budgeters frequently seek to trade-off
12 between costs and benefits; that is, to target the
13 initiatives that will provide the biggest bang -- or
14 increase in customer satisfaction -- for the buck."

15 A. Yeah, I'm reading that to say that with
16 every investment I want to get the biggest bang for
17 the buck on customer satisfaction. Get the biggest
18 reliability I could for every dollar of investment I
19 make.

20 Q. So you agree with that sentence?

21 A. Well, I don't know if I agree with the
22 words, but that's what I'm saying, the words I'm
23 using.

24 Q. Okay. Then if you could turn to page 4
25 of 8 of SJD-2, the paragraph that begins "The Brattle

1 Group's analysis." It's the first full paragraph on
2 that page.

3 A. Yes, I see it.

4 Q. About two-thirds through that paragraph
5 it talks about a panel of 30 investor-owned electric
6 utilities located in the United States that they
7 talked to.

8 A. Correct.

9 Q. Was AEP one of those utilities?

10 A. I don't know.

11 Q. Do you know if any Ohio utility was one
12 of those 30?

13 A. I don't know.

14 Q. Now, would you agree with me that for the
15 most part your service territory outside of the city
16 of Columbus is a more rural service territory?

17 A. Generally speaking, yes, but we also have
18 the city of Canton that's fairly cosmopolitan.

19 Q. And outside of the city of Columbus and
20 Canton you don't have that heavy concentration of
21 customers per square mile, correct?

22 A. Well, there are large portions of our
23 service territory that are very rural but we also
24 have cities that are densely populated.

25 Q. Now, if you could turn to page 5 of 8 of

1 SJD-2, on the right-hand column, the second full
2 paragraph, it begins "Second."

3 A. I'm sorry, I went to my testimony. Five
4 of 8.

5 Q. Right-hand column, second full paragraph
6 that begins with the word "Second."

7 A. Okay.

8 Q. That says "the analysis showed that
9 rates -- as measured by average residential revenue
10 per kWh -- play a significant role in explaining why
11 customers rank utilities at a high or low level with
12 respect to customer satisfaction." Do you see that?

13 Now, do you know how AEP Ohio ranks among
14 Ohio utilities as far as your rates? Whether they're
15 higher than other electric utilities or lower than
16 other electric utilities.

17 A. I do not. But, you know what's
18 interesting is that I focused on the next sentence
19 right after that that says "Rate levels are less of a
20 determinant than system reliability." And that led
21 me to believe -- I believe that to say system
22 reliability is more important than rates.

23 Q. Would that perhaps explain why AEP has
24 the highest rates in the state?

25 A. I don't know if that's true or not.

1 Q. Now, you indicated previously that when
2 it came to quantification of service reliability
3 improvements for the DIR, you've had significant
4 discussions with the PUCO staff, correct?

5 A. We did.

6 Q. To the extent that you had discussions
7 with the staff, did you file documents in the DIR
8 dockets that showed the specific service reliability
9 improvements that you were targeting from that
10 spending?

11 A. I don't believe we filed them. When you
12 say "filed them," are you referring to filing them in
13 the docket?

14 Q. Filing them so members in the public
15 including OCC can get access to them so it would be a
16 transparent process.

17 A. My recollection when the Commission
18 approved the DIR plan for calendar year '13, and I
19 believe that was in case 12-3129 --

20 Q. Yes, 12-3129.

21 A. That's correct?

22 Q. Yes.

23 A. I've got a good memory.

24 I believe the Commission asked us to
25 share the results of the reliability with staff in

1 that order.

2 Q. When you made your filing in 12-3129, you
3 attached a work plan component to your application,
4 correct?

5 A. I believe we would have, yes.

6 Q. If I go through that work plan component,
7 can I find a column that says this is the specific
8 service reliability improvement we expect to achieve
9 from this individual DIR component?

10 A. I don't know whether you would or would
11 not.

12 MR. SERIO: Could I approach, your Honor?

13 EXAMINER SEE: Yes.

14 Q. I'm handing you the notice of Ohio Power
15 Company's Commission requested distribution
16 investment rider work plan from case 12-3129-EL-UNC
17 that was filed on December 3rd, 2012, it's an
18 eight-page document and then it has I believe a
19 six-page attachment that is the 2013 DIR work plan
20 components. Do you see that?

21 A. I do.

22 Q. Now, if you look at those components, the
23 far left-hand column lists all the individual
24 components in the DIR work plan, correct?

25 A. That's correct. These are the components

1 that I was referring to earlier that were different
2 from the interrogatory that you had showed me. These
3 are the ones I'm familiar with.

4 Q. Is there anywhere on that work plan that
5 shows the specific service reliability improvement
6 that you expect to achieve from each individual
7 component?

8 A. No, there isn't.

9 Q. Okay. Thank you.

10 Now, one of the big components of the
11 expansion of the DIR work plan is that you would
12 include general plant, correct?

13 A. General plant is a modification to the
14 current distribution investment rider, correct.

15 Q. Does general plant -- is general plant
16 tied to distribution infrastructure?

17 A. General plant supports the activities
18 associated with invest -- with infrastructure,
19 distribution infrastructure.

20 Q. But it's not directly related to
21 distribution infrastructure.

22 A. It directly supports distribution
23 investments infrastructure.

24 Q. Can you measure the service reliability
25 improvements as a result of general plant work?

1 A. So when I think about general plant in
2 the expansion of the DIR, we're very specifically
3 thinking about facilities of our service centers. I
4 am also thinking about the, and I say that in my
5 testimony -- in my prefiled testimony around the
6 communication system, the 800 megahertz system, the
7 radio system.

8 Let's take the service centers first.
9 They are directly supporting the activities that our
10 front-line employees use for the infrastructure that
11 we have to maintain and construct. Some of those
12 buildings were built in World War II era, in the
13 '30s, '40s time frame, and they need to be replaced,
14 some of them are leased and we need -- the leases are
15 not keeping up with the needs of the employees and
16 the needs of the company to serve the customer and so
17 we need to make some improvements.

18 The improvements could be as simple as
19 replacing a roof and could be as complicated as
20 replacing a building or two or three. That's what
21 I'm referring to under general plant. We want to
22 have the ability to go ahead and invest in those
23 service centers so that we can better serve our
24 customers.

25 Q. Can --

1 A. The radio system is the second part of it
2 and that radio system has now been determined to be
3 obsolete. We are seeing the age of that radio
4 system, the electronics, the backbone behind it is
5 failing. The manufacturer does not make parts for
6 those systems, and we're having to salvage what we
7 can to keep a system running. It is an integral part
8 of the reliability and the infrastructure that we
9 have to maintain. That's why I've asked to expand it
10 to go forward with replacing and improving the
11 general plants associated with the direct
12 infrastructure that we're responsible for in the
13 distribution side to better serve our customers,
14 absent the expansion of the DIR I would have to wait
15 until I had sufficient capital to make those
16 investments.

17 Q. Okay. I understand your explanation, but
18 my question was: When it comes to general plant, can
19 you measure the service reliability improvement
20 associated with the general plant that you want to
21 include in the DIR?

22 A. So with the radio system I think there is
23 a measurement that can be done. The current
24 situation is that we have circumstances where there
25 are -- it's like the cell system, those towers are

1 where they are today and there are pockets where I
2 call dead zones and if there is a crew that has to
3 work in that dead zone, they've got to leave the job
4 site, drive to an area where they are back in
5 communication with a signal of the tower to
6 communicate back to the DC. That all has a direct
7 impact on the time it takes to do a restoration for a
8 customer to get the circuit back in, et cetera,
9 et cetera. So, yes, there is a direct
10 quantification.

11 How complex is that quantification of
12 that benefit? Probably very complicated, but, yes,
13 there is a benefit. It is quantifiable.

14 Q. Is there anywhere in your testimony that
15 you've quantified the service reliability improvement
16 from general plant?

17 A. No, I did not.

18 Q. Is there anywhere in the application
19 where you quantified service reliability improvement
20 for general plant?

21 A. I don't believe so.

22 Q. Is there anywhere in your testimony that
23 you quantified service reliability improvement for
24 the radio system?

25 A. No.

1 Q. Is there anywhere in the application that
2 you quantified service reliability improvements for
3 the radio system?

4 A. No.

5 Q. Could you turn to page 14 of your
6 testimony, please. There's a sentence that begins at
7 the bottom of 13 and carries over to the top of 14,
8 can you read that first sentence to yourself so
9 you're familiar with it.

10 A. Can you point me specifically to where --

11 Q. Sure. Line 22 on page 13, lines 1 and 2
12 on page 14.

13 A. Okay, I'm sorry. Can you repeat where
14 the --

15 Q. Sure. Page 13.

16 A. Page 13.

17 Q. Line 22.

18 A. Okay.

19 Q. Over to page 14 --

20 A. Starting with the words "These
21 relatively"?

22 Q. Yes.

23 A. Okay.

24 Q. Carrying over to the first two lines on
25 page 14.

1 A. All right. Let me read it.

2 Just let me look at the context of what
3 those lines refer to.

4 Okay.

5 Q. Now, in that sentence you indicate that
6 it's going to be in use multiple years in order to
7 have a measurable impact. When you say "multiple
8 years," how long is multiple years?

9 A. I don't know if I had a specific time in
10 mind, Mr. Serio. It certainly would be more than one
11 or two. I think about multiple years as being, you
12 know, more than one or two, perhaps five or ten.

13 I know I've looked at -- I look at -- I
14 talked about it earlier in our cross-examination
15 about where we were ten years ago. Our reliability
16 on SAIFI and actually SAIDI too, I know SAIDI's not
17 one that's measured as one of the performance targets
18 but when you look at SAIFI and SAIDI for the past ten
19 years when I talk about our specs have been
20 misaligned and all programs we put in place through
21 riders -- that were put in through riders I've seen
22 an improvement of 30 percent in reliability through
23 those two components so that's a ten-year period.

24 Q. Okay. If you go back to OCC Exhibit 1,
25 that's the opinion and order in the 11-346 case. Do

1 you still have that with you up there?

2 A. Yes.

3 Q. The last paragraph on page 47 above "Pool
4 Modification Rider," is there anywhere in that
5 paragraph where the Commission says that you don't
6 have to quantify service reliability improvements for
7 a five to ten-year period?

8 A. I'm not sure I'm understanding your
9 question.

10 Q. Well, you've indicated in your testimony
11 it's going to take five to ten years to quantify
12 service reliability improvements, correct?

13 A. No, that's not what I say. You asked me
14 what did multiple years mean and I said it's, I
15 didn't have something in mind, I said it's certainly
16 more than one or two.

17 Q. Okay. So does that mean that after one
18 or two years you should have a measurable impact on
19 service reliability?

20 A. I would expect we start -- I don't know
21 about measurable. We should start seeing some
22 impacts, yes.

23 Q. Well, your words here are "measurable"
24 impact.

25 A. Okay.

1 Q. So the DIR's been in place here for a
2 year and a half so there should be measurable impacts
3 on service reliability from that, correct?

4 A. That's correct, and we are seeing some
5 measurable impacts.

6 Q. Can you point to the specific page in
7 your testimony that shows the measurable impact from
8 the DIR?

9 A. No. I think we talked about this earlier
10 and I indicated we did not put measurements in my
11 testimony, and you asked me about the application --

12 Q. Okay.

13 A. -- and I agreed with you, I didn't
14 believe they were in the application, but I also said
15 that we have shared, as required by the Commission in
16 its order, we have shared results and measurable
17 impacts with the Commission staff for the 2013
18 calendar year, and I shared with you that the 2014
19 plan Commission order had some additional directives
20 that we intend to comply with.

21 Q. Okay. Could you turn to page 16 in your
22 testimony, that's Table 1. And this one is
23 projecting the DIR capital investment forecast if the
24 Commission were to agree to expand the DIR program,
25 correct?

1 A. Generally speaking, yes, it's a forecast.

2 Q. Now, the column under Category that says
3 "General" is that the expansion component of the DIR
4 or are there other categories that are expansion?

5 A. I believe the General line item is what
6 I've described as being general plant and it -- the
7 first two years you will see, in '15 and '16, we've
8 got 2.2 million and 3.5 million, that's associated
9 with the facilities, the service centers, and then
10 the last two years, '17 and '18, there's a
11 placeholder. And let me just point out that is a
12 placeholder only because that radio system I talked
13 about is obsolete. We're going to have to -- it is
14 very important we replace it.

15 But with the approval of the expansion I
16 would likely move that \$26 million in 2017, I would
17 bring it up way early and my plan would be to start
18 it in 2015.

19 Q. Okay. But if I'm looking at continuation
20 versus expansion, the only difference in your Table 1
21 is that one line that says "General." Everything
22 else on Table 1 is continuation of the current DIR,
23 correct?

24 A. Yeah, I think that's fair.

25 Q. Now, on pages 17 and 18 of your testimony

1 you describe the components that are listed under
2 "Category," correct?

3 A. Correct?

4 Q. Now. If I look on page 17, line 16, it
5 says "Forestry," and "Forestry projects involve ROW,"
6 that's right-of-way, correct?

7 A. Correct.

8 Q. "Widening and clearing right-of-way for
9 new lines" and it says "right-of-way widening
10 continues to be an important initiative to reduce
11 tree contacts and fall-ins, which cause customer
12 outages." Can you look at that and then go to page
13 14, lines 19 through 22 is the ESRR, and that's the
14 four-year vegetation management plan that you have,
15 correct?

16 A. Could you repeat the question for me,
17 please?

18 Q. I was just directing you to go to page
19 14, lines 19 through 22.

20 A. Okay. I'll tell what, can you hold on
21 one second?

22 Q. Sure.

23 A. When I stapled this, my pages got out of
24 order.

25 Q. No problem.

1 A. Let me just get reordered.

2 Okay, I'm back in order again.

3 Q. So I want you to look at page 14, lines
4 19 through 22, and that's the ESRR, and that's the
5 four-year vegetation management plan, correct?

6 A. That's correct.

7 Q. And that program includes widening
8 right-of-way and removal of danger trees which reduce
9 the risk of trees contacting lines during
10 weather-related events, correct?

11 A. That's correct.

12 Q. Isn't that the same as forestry as listed
13 on page 17 under the DIR?

14 A. No, I don't believe that's correct.

15 Q. Okay. Let me ask you this: Both
16 projects involve widening the right-of-way, correct?

17 A. Well, on page 14 and lines 19 through 22,
18 as you described, I am talking about that is our goal
19 is to widen the right-of-ways.

20 Q. Okay. And that's also the objective
21 under Forestry is to widen right-of-ways, correct?
22 Isn't that what it says on page 17, involve ROW
23 widening?

24 A. That's correct.

25 Q. And it says "Clearing right-of-way" on

1 page 17 and on page 14, line 21, it says "Removal of
2 danger trees." That's clearing the right-of-way,
3 correct?

4 A. That's correct. So the ESRR, the
5 vegetation program, is a separate program, it's not
6 associated with the DIR, it is collected in a
7 separate -- in a separate rider. The DIR obviously
8 is just the opposite, it is also a separate program
9 and it's collected in a separate rider.

10 Now, there may be some components of
11 capital costs associated with, and that's the
12 investment. The only thing on Table 1 will be
13 capital investments, and that would be -- typically
14 that involves clear-cutting, removing a tree all the
15 way down to the ground and the widening of a
16 right-of-way that would be part of a DIR program.

17 So those two, the costs associated with
18 those two, whether it's investment or our capital
19 program, would be part of the DIR program or it would
20 be part of the vegetation program. Beyond that I
21 don't know the details of how those are accounted
22 for.

23 Q. Okay. So you're saying that the
24 difference may be because of capital costs?

25 A. That may be part of it, yes.

1 Q. But if you go to Table 2 on page 20 for
2 the ESRR --

3 A. There's a million dollars in there?

4 Q. Yeah, it only shows a million dollars, so
5 for the remaining ESRR that's not capital -- and you
6 don't know what the distinctions are between the ESRR
7 widening and clearing and the forestry under the DIR
8 widening and clearing, correct?

9 A. Unfortunately, it's not coming to my
10 mind, but we do keep them separate and they're
11 accounted for separately and they're audited
12 separately so I can assure you there won't be any
13 double recovery if that's what you're asking.

14 Q. Is that kind of auditing that shows the
15 separation anywhere in your testimony?

16 A. I don't know if I mentioned it in my
17 testimony or not, I'd have to look at it a little
18 closer, but I can assure you, Mr. Serio, that the way
19 these entire programs are designed and the way we
20 account for them, the Commission staff is heavily
21 involved and they have been -- the Commission staff's
22 been heavily involved when we started the ESRR
23 program back in 2009, when we had the catch-up
24 period, they will continue to be heavily involved
25 going forward.

1 It is the virtue of the program and the
2 assurance that we recover nothing more than prudently
3 expended costs and expenses and that we only collect
4 what we've spent, no more or no less. And they audit
5 the DIR also, the very same Commission staff.

6 So I can assure you that our accounting
7 systems and the auditing process that's in place with
8 the Commission staff will assure no double recovery.

9 Q. Well, what I asked you was is there
10 anything in your testimony that shows definitively
11 the accounting that separates forestry under the DIR
12 and the program under the ESRR. Is there anything in
13 your testimony?

14 A. I don't really know how you would expect
15 me to show accounting for these two -- these two
16 programs. It's a very complicated accounting
17 process, but it is all auditable.

18 Q. Is there anything in the application that
19 shows that separation?

20 A. I don't think so.

21 Q. So is it your understanding that the
22 staff witness in this proceeding that's testifying
23 about the DIR might be able to explain those
24 differences to me?

25 A. Oh, no, I wouldn't -- I wouldn't suggest

1 that.

2 Q. Okay. Now, you've also testified that
3 you would like to recover the remaining gridSMART
4 Phase 1 costs as part of the DIR, correct?

5 A. That's correct. What I'm proposing is
6 that the uncollected balance of plant-in-service that
7 is currently being collected in the gridSMART 1 rider
8 be merged into the DIR collection mechanism, which is
9 just like all the other plants-in-service that's not
10 gridSMART, and that would result in the existing
11 gridSMART rider going to a zero-based value and it
12 would remain at a zero-based value until such time
13 the Commission has fully heard the pending
14 application on gridSMART 2.

15 Q. Could you look at OCC Exhibit 1.

16 A. OCC Exhibit 1.

17 Q. That would be the opinion and order in
18 the 11-346 case.

19 A. Sure.

20 Q. Could you go to page 46.

21 A. Okay.

22 Q. Last paragraph. Second-to-last sentence
23 on that page. The Commission indicated "We emphasize
24 that the DIR mechanism shall not include any
25 gridSMART costs; the gridSMART projects shall be

1 separate and apart from DIR projects." That was the
2 Commission order, correct?

3 A. That's correct. Yeah, that's why we're
4 proposing it and have to get Commission approval to
5 move the balance from the rider into the DIR. We
6 wouldn't do so without Commission approval.

7 Q. You've also testified about the skilled
8 and sustained workforce rider that your company's
9 proposed, correct?

10 A. Yes.

11 Q. At the very beginning of our
12 cross-examination you indicated that experienced and
13 skilled labor is something that's within the
14 company's control, correct?

15 A. That's correct.

16 MR. SERIO: Thank you, Mr. Dias.

17 That's all I have, your Honor.

18 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Yurick.

19 MR. YURICK: I have no questions at this
20 time, thank you, your Honor.

21 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Darr.

22 MR. DARR: Thank you, your Honor. I
23 think I can be relatively brief here.

24 - - -

CROSS-EXAMINATION

By Mr. Darr:

Q. Your employment history, Mr. Dias, you started out in 1985 with Central and South West; is that correct?

A. Yes.

Q. And then after the merger you became an employee of the AEP system; is that also correct?

A. That's correct.

Q. When did you formally join the AEP Ohio corporation?

A. Well, just to be clear, I don't believe AEP Ohio is a corporation. Ohio Power Company is --

Q. Okay, let's use "Ohio Power Company" then.

A. Okay. And even that question to be precise gets complicated because we merged CSP with Ohio Power Company. But it was around 2004 I believe is, I like to think about it as when we started the operating company model where the president, there was a president in place for each operating company --

Q. My question was when did you join AEP, sir?

1 A. Well, I moved to Ohio in 2003 and I
2 worked for the service company basically and in 2004
3 we started the operating company model.

4 Q. So it's fair to say since 1985 you've
5 been continuously employed with either Central and
6 South West or an AEP subsidiary, correct?

7 A. That's correct.

8 Q. Am I correct that neither Mr. Zarakas,
9 Mr. Hanser, or Mr. Diep are going to be called as
10 witnesses in this proceeding?

11 A. I'm sorry?

12 Q. Well, you referred to the article that's
13 contained in SJD-2 as being important to your
14 testimony and it's been allowed to be part of this
15 record and it's been written by Mr. Zarakas,
16 Mr. Hanser, and Mr. Diep and I wonder if any of those
17 were going to be called as witnesses here today by
18 AEP.

19 A. No. I didn't intend to call or have our
20 attorneys call them as witnesses. I explained
21 earlier the --

22 Q. Thank you, sir. I think that answers my
23 question.

24 MR. SATTERWHITE: Objection, your Honor,
25 I think the witness can finish answering his question

1 before he gets talked over.

2 EXAMINER SEE: Finish your response,
3 Mr. Dias.

4 THE WITNESS: Thank you, your Honor.

5 I explained earlier to Mr. Serio that the
6 reason I picked this article to include in my
7 testimony, because it is important that this
8 Commission and all parties understand what I took as
9 part of my comprehensive distribution reliability
10 plan, I used this information to help me understand
11 and validate my entire comprehensive plan to say that
12 there is a balance between the company's objectives
13 to provide reliable service, customer satisfaction,
14 and keep rates affordable, and this article gets to
15 the heart of that matter.

16 There is a balance associated with those
17 three aspects and I took that into consideration as
18 we developed our comprehensive distribution and
19 reliability plan, and that's the importance of this
20 article.

21 MR. DARR: Your Honor, I'd ask that the
22 answer that began after your instruction be stricken
23 as not being responsive to my question.

24 MR. SATTERWHITE: If I may, your Honor.

25 EXAMINER SEE: Yes, Mr. Satterwhite, go

1 ahead.

2 MR. SATTERWHITE: Mr. Darr is asking
3 about challenging really the ruling of the Bench and
4 the integrity of the article and whether the authors
5 are going to be called as witnesses today, and
6 Mr. Dias was explaining exactly why it was attached
7 to the testimony and the purpose of it. Giving the
8 context of really why it was attached and getting to
9 the premise of Mr. Darr's question about whether
10 those authors are going to be here to discuss it any
11 further, so I think it's proper for the record for
12 Mr. Dias's explanation to be there rather than have
13 Mr. Darr ask one question and not ask the next
14 question.

15 MR. DARR: Three responses, your Honor.
16 First of all, I can control my own cross-examination.
17 Number two, that doesn't respond to the fact that my
18 question was are they going to be here or not and the
19 answer is either "yes" or "no." Number three, I'm
20 not impugning the decision of the Bench and I object
21 to the sense from Mr. Satterwhite that he can
22 interpret my intentions here.

23 What I'm doing here is these questions go
24 to the weight of the evidence. You've allowed it to
25 be admitted into the record or likely will as an

1 attachment. I have the opportunity, therefore, to
2 challenge the weight that should be applied to that
3 evidence and I should be allowed to proceed on these
4 questions and to do it on my own terms.

5 If Mr. Satterwhite wants to ask questions
6 in terms of rehabilitation of this article, for
7 whatever it's worth, he can do so, but he can do so
8 on his own time, not mine.

9 EXAMINER SEE: The motion to strike
10 Mr. Dias's response is denied. And you can move on
11 to your next question.

12 MR. DARR: Then I request, your Honor,
13 that you instruct the witness, as you did for
14 Mr. Serio, for the witness to actually answer my
15 questions.

16 MR. SATTERWHITE: Objection, your Honor.

17 EXAMINER SEE: And I'm instructing you to
18 move to your next question, Mr. Darr.

19 MR. DARR: Thank you, your Honor.

20 Q (By Mr. Darr) You've never been employed
21 by the Brattle Group, have you, sir?

22 A. I have not.

23 Q. And you're not currently employed by the
24 Brattle Group in some parallel job assignment, are
25 you?

1 A. No, I'm not.

2 Q. And you're not aware that AEP
3 participated in this study, I believe you answered
4 that with regard to Mr. Serio, correct?

5 A. That's correct, I'm not aware of whether
6 AEP did or did not participate in the study.

7 Q. And this study was not performed on
8 behalf of or by AEP Ohio, correct?

9 A. That's correct.

10 Q. Are you familiar in any way with the
11 submission process for the review of articles
12 submitted to Public Utilities Fortnightly?

13 A. I'm not.

14 Q. Are you familiar with the concept of an
15 academic peer review?

16 A. I am familiar with that concept of an
17 academic peer review.

18 Q. Do you know whether or not this article
19 was ever reviewed through an academic review process?

20 A. I do not.

21 Q. It's fair to say that you did not perform
22 this study; is that correct?

23 A. No, Mr. Darr. As I have said earlier, I
24 did not -- I used this article as I described just a
25 few minutes ago and that was the sole purpose of my

1 inclusion in my testimony.

2 Q. So it is correct that you did not perform
3 this study.

4 A. That's correct.

5 Q. And you have not included the data that
6 were relied upon in the testing, correct?

7 A. I did not have access to the data.

8 Q. So it's fair to say that you did not
9 provide it, correct?

10 A. That's correct.

11 Q. Now, the study itself contains what are
12 identified as two significant variables which you did
13 not discuss with Mr. Serio. Let's go to Figure 6
14 which is the summary of the regression results.
15 You're familiar with regression analysis, are you
16 not?

17 A. Generally, yes.

18 Q. And the value in a regression analysis
19 indicates the correlation or likely correlation among
20 various variables with a dependent variable, correct?

21 A. Yes.

22 Q. And if we look at the values for those
23 variables, we want to attach to them not only a
24 numerical significance but also a probability
25 significance, correct?

1 A. That's correct.

2 Q. And if we look at the T scores, the T
3 scores represent the probability calculation,
4 correct?

5 A. That's correct.

6 Q. And the higher the T score -- excuse me.
7 The T scores are then judged as to
8 whether or not they provide a level of, for lack of a
9 better word, comfort in terms of the likelihood of
10 them being true or not true, correct?

11 A. You know, you're getting down to a level
12 that I don't recall all that I studied on regression
13 analysis, but as I said earlier, Mr. Darr, and I
14 shared that with Mr. Serio when he was asking me
15 about whether I agreed with specific sentences or
16 specific -- that was not my purpose of the testimony,
17 of including this article in there.

18 My sole purpose was the point around the
19 conclusions of customers, the interdependencies of
20 investment by the utility, the reliability, and
21 customer satisfaction on affordability of the price
22 associated thereof.

23 Q. I appreciate that.

24 A. That was the purpose of including this in
25 my testimony and that was the sole purpose I used

1 this article in developing my comprehensive
2 distribution reliability plan.

3 Q. And the importance of this to your
4 testimony is that the -- that there is a correlation
5 or a causative effect between investment in
6 distribution facilities and customer satisfaction,
7 correct?

8 A. Yeah. As it ties back to reliability,
9 correct.

10 Q. Which is why I'm investigating this
11 question of the reliability of the study. If you
12 would look at Figure 6, sir, at the bottom of Figure
13 6 it says -- there are three items that are
14 highlighted, the first one says items with three
15 stars are "statistically significant at 1 percent."
16 Do you see that?

17 A. I do.

18 Q. The second says that these items are
19 "statistically significant at 5 percent." Do you see
20 that?

21 A. I do.

22 Q. And the third one says that these items
23 that are marked with one star are "significantly
24 significant at 10 percent." Do you see that?

25 A. I do.

1 Q. Now, I would like you to go halfway up
2 the table and do you see "Net investment in
3 distribution"?

4 A. Okay.

5 Q. And it has a T score of minus 1.36. Do
6 you see that?

7 A. That's right.

8 Q. Is there any star that indicates that it
9 is significant at the 1 percent, 5 percent, or
10 10 percent level?

11 A. I do not see a star there.

12 Q. And the variable that they're measuring
13 here, sir, is what? Well, let me point it out to
14 you, is it the "J.D. Power residential customer
15 satisfaction score"? Is that the independent
16 variable -- or, excuse me, the dependent variable
17 here?

18 A. That's the reference in the summary on
19 the top of the table.

20 Q. Thank you. That's all I have with regard
21 to that particular item.

22 And is it fair to say that, and this is
23 my last question, is it fair to say it's impossible
24 to know future reliability outcomes because there are
25 other contributing factors such as weather or falling

1 trees outside of the right-of-way that would impact
2 reliability?

3 THE WITNESS: Can I have the question
4 reread, please?

5 (Record read.)

6 A. You are correct that items such as you
7 described that are outside the control of the utility
8 such as weather and trees falling from outside the
9 right-of-way can impact reliability and those are
10 very difficult to predict.

11 MR. DARR: Thank you. I have nothing
12 further, thank you, your Honor.

13 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Kurtz?

14 MR. KURTZ: Thank you, your Honor.

15 - - -

16 CROSS-EXAMINATION

17 By Mr. Kurtz:

18 Q. Mr. Dias, will you turn to page 16,
19 please. I want to ask you about this chart.

20 A. Yes, I'm there.

21 Q. Okay. This is AEP Ohio's proposed
22 capital spending plan under the DIR for the four
23 years noted?

24 A. Yes. It's a forecast, Mr. Kurtz. It's a
25 forecast of what I believe would be sufficient to

1 meet my reliability plan and it's tying capital
2 dollars given into consideration of the, you know,
3 the workforce I have, the ability to do X amount of
4 work, et cetera. So these are the capital dollars I
5 would expect to spend given the approval of the
6 continuation of the DIR.

7 Q. As I understand it, this listing of
8 capital expenditures is fairly consistent with what
9 the Commission has already approved in the prior ESP
10 except with respect to general plant; is that
11 correct?

12 A. Yeah, that's fair. Yes.

13 Q. Okay. And the general plant is
14 57.8 million over the four-year period?

15 A. I didn't add that up but that sounds
16 right, yes.

17 Q. Okay. And the total capital spending is
18 931.4 million over the four-year period?

19 A. I did add that up and that's correct.

20 Q. Okay. So the general plant is about
21 6.2 percent of the total.

22 A. Okay.

23 Q. So, basically, this is pretty much what
24 the Commission has already approved except for this
25 6.2 percent increase in capital spending for general

1 plant.

2 A. That sounds right.

3 Q. Now, you and staff are basically in
4 agreement, as I understand it, except primarily with
5 respect to the general plant addition. Is that
6 right?

7 A. And you're referring to strictly the DIR?

8 Q. Yes.

9 A. Yes, I agree.

10 Q. What are the other differences in your
11 position versus staff's? Do you guys have the same
12 return on equity agreement or is there a difference
13 there? What are the other agreements --
14 disagreements between staff and AEP?

15 A. Well, I didn't look at all of them,
16 Mr. Kurtz. I looked at the ones that were applicable
17 to my testimony. And there were -- there was a
18 disagreement. I disagree with staff's view of how --
19 of my proposal on the increase of the vegetation plan
20 from 18 million to 25 million. I'll be happy to talk
21 about that.

22 I'm also in disagreement with the notion
23 that staff has recommended that all of the mutual
24 assistance receipts or revenues that are reimbursed
25 for expenses incurred, incremental expenses incurred

1 when crews are sent to help other utilities, be
2 credited against the storm damage rider.

3 Q. Would you consider those major
4 disagreements or minor?

5 A. I consider them major disagreements from
6 my perspective.

7 I also disagree with staff's view of the
8 skilled and workforce proposal that I've placed.

9 Q. And those just, OCC's position is the DIR
10 should be excluded and you should file distribution
11 rate cases instead?

12 A. That's generally what I'm understanding
13 from the line of questioning both in my deposition
14 and in this cross-examination, yes.

15 Q. Now, these are capital dollars but these
16 are not -- these are long-lived assets, 20-, 30-,
17 40-year investments so the revenue requirement affect
18 on consumers is considerably less than the capital
19 spending, correct?

20 A. Oh, absolutely, Mr. Kurtz. You couldn't
21 be more correct. I mean, you mentioned \$932 million
22 over '15 through '18. When you consider the start of
23 the DIR, I will have spent -- invested over almost
24 \$1.5 billion in infrastructure that's producing real
25 results and reliability, compared to just the

1 increase over this next ESP period that we're
2 proposing is \$2.60. Compare that to \$1.6 billion of
3 investment I've made. That, to me, is very
4 affordable.

5 Q. And consumers would not avoid the --

6 MR. SERIO: Your Honor, I'd like to
7 object. This line of questioning is starting to
8 sound an awful lot like friendly cross. OEG is not
9 on the record opposing this and all these questions
10 are questions Mr. Satterwhite could ask the witness
11 questions on redirect if he cares to, but there's
12 nothing hostile about any of these questions so it's
13 not really cross-examination.

14 MR. KURTZ: We did not take a position on
15 this, I'm trying to understand the positions of the
16 parties so that we can take a position in our brief
17 if we choose to. Just the fact that I'm not yelling
18 doesn't mean it's not appropriate cross.

19 MR. SERIO: Your Honor, if he's got an
20 issue with OCC's position, he can take it up with
21 OCC's witness. But asking the company witness what
22 OCC's position is is inappropriate as I indicated,
23 whether he's yelling or being incredibly polite,
24 friendly cross is still friendly cross.

25 MR. SATTERWHITE: If I may, your Honor,

1 if you need me.

2 EXAMINER SEE: Go ahead, Mr. Kurtz.

3 MR. KURTZ: Thank you, your Honor.

4 Q (By Mr. Kurtz) The first year revenue
5 requirement listed at 249.1 million of capital
6 spending, what would the first year revenue
7 requirement be approximately? Return of and return
8 on the investment, do you have a rule of thumb for
9 AEP's capital structure as to what that carrying
10 charge would be? I use 15 percent generally. Do you
11 have one?

12 A. Can you repeat the question? I'm not
13 sure I understood.

14 Q. What's the first-year revenue requirement
15 of the \$241 million capital investment?

16 A. Mr. Kurtz, I'm going to have to defer
17 that question to Witness Moore or Witness Roush. I'm
18 sorry. I didn't get into those, into that
19 calculation.

20 Q. Do you know how much distribution revenue
21 AEP Ohio recovers on an annual basis?

22 A. I used to know that. I don't have it at
23 the tip of my tongue, sorry.

24 Q. All right.

25 A. Witness Kyle would be a good witness to

1 ask that question.

2 Q. If the Commission were to not approve the
3 DIR, would your plan be to file distribution rate
4 cases asking for fairly much the same thing?

5 A. If the Commission does not approve the
6 DIR or these riders, it's going to have a significant
7 impact on my ability to continuously improve
8 reliability as I've laid out in the strategy. We're
9 not opposed to base distribution cases. We would do
10 those. We would need to do those regardless whether
11 we have riders or not because these riders have an
12 expiration.

13 By virtue of a rider, they're temporary
14 in nature. The costs have to be ultimately put into
15 a base case, so yes, we would have base cases. The
16 real problem comes into my ability to secure capital
17 allocation to proactively make these investments.
18 With -- absent these riders I'm competing against
19 other capital needs of the corporation and the
20 reality is, yes, the ability to turn the investment
21 into cash and put it back in the business has a
22 significant impact on capital allocation.

23 Q. What return on equity are you asking for
24 with respect to the DIR?

25 A. You know, I don't know the exact number,

1 but I do recall a 10-point -- 10-1/2 or so was in the
2 initial DIR that was approved and then there's a lot
3 of other ins and outs that has impacts on tax,
4 et cetera, but I believe the return on equity was
5 around 10-1/2, somewhere thereabout. Don't hold me
6 to that number precisely.

7 MR. KURTZ: Thank you, your Honor.

8 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Williams?

9 MR. WILLIAMSON: It's actually Williamson
10 with an O-N on the end as my mom would say, your
11 Honor.

12 - - -

13 CROSS-EXAMINATION

14 By Mr. Williamson:

15 Q. Good morning, Mr. Dias.

16 A. Good morning.

17 Q. My name is Derrick Williamson. I
18 represent Wal-Mart and Sam's Club in this case.

19 A. Good morning, Mr. Williamson.

20 Q. Very well done.

21 A. Thank you.

22 Q. I just have a couple of questions
23 relative to the statement that you make at page 26,
24 lines 8 through 11.

25 A. Yes, sir.

1 Q. Just to give you a couple of points of
2 context, Wal-Mart takes very seriously employing
3 veterans, and I am a veteran, so they are employing
4 me as I sit here today.

5 A. I'm delighted to hear you're a veteran.
6 Thank you for what you did.

7 Q. And your testimony is not dissimilar to
8 that statement, lines 8 and 9 you talk about the
9 proud recognition of the sacrifices and dedication of
10 veterans and that AEP Ohio recognizes that. Do you
11 recall that testimony?

12 A. Yes, sir.

13 Q. And you talk about under the SSWR as
14 you've proposed it that you will work with state
15 agencies to identify veterans for growing the
16 workforce. Do you recall that testimony?

17 A. Yes, I do.

18 Q. Does AEP Ohio currently work with state
19 agencies to identify veterans for their workforce?

20 A. We do. We've got -- we already have
21 veterans within our ranks and, frankly, when I'm
22 not -- when I'm not here with a tie and a coat on, I
23 have a hard hat on and I'm out in the field with my
24 workforce and I talk to a lot of veterans that are in
25 our ranks, and what I've seen, which really pleases

1 me a great deal, is that our veterans have the
2 discipline and the work ethic and they are some of
3 our best employees, and that is one of the reasons
4 why I believe this is the right thing to do.

5 And, you know, keep in mind that this is
6 not the tail wagging the dog. The fact is we need
7 more employees within AEP Ohio to do the growing
8 workload, and we need to hire 150 employees. I've
9 carefully laid this out to do 50, 50, and 50, because
10 there is an on-boarding process that we have to go
11 through that has to be very methodically done to get
12 these employees trained to do their work safely both
13 for themselves and for the public.

14 But once you get to that point that we
15 need 150 employees, this is the right focus, that we
16 focus on veterans.

17 Q. Let me -- let me parse your sentence a
18 little bit because I'm not sure you answered my
19 question.

20 A. Okay.

21 Q. The statement that you make is that the
22 company will, using the future tense, will work with
23 state agencies to identify veterans. Are you
24 currently working with state agencies to identify
25 veterans for employment with AEP Ohio?

1 A. Yes. We do. There are a couple of
2 organizations, and, you know, the only -- when you
3 say "state agencies" --

4 Q. You said "state agencies."

5 A. I do in this testimony, correct. But
6 currently, because we don't have 150 people we're
7 trying to hire at this point, we're working through
8 organizations that directly are in link with veterans
9 coming out of the military to make that linkage, all
10 right? So we are working with organizations,
11 not-for-profit organizations, that bring us the
12 resource, the pipeline, for these veterans.

13 Are they state agencies? I don't know
14 that answer directly.

15 Q. And so do you know which state agencies
16 you would be working with when you reference them in
17 this sentence of your testimony?

18 A. No. I spoke to our Human Resources
19 Department when I had this strategy of bringing in
20 150 people and my desire to focus on veterans, I met
21 with our Human Resources and they assured me that
22 there were state agencies that would be able to help
23 us in this regard.

24 Q. But you're not currently utilizing those
25 particular state agencies for purposes of finding

1 veterans to employ with AEP Ohio, correct?

2 A. I don't know whether we are or not.

3 Q. And with respect to the nonprofits that
4 you referenced, would AEP Ohio continue to be with
5 those nonprofit agencies or entities to the extent
6 that the SSWR was not approved by the Commission?

7 A. You know, I think the more important
8 issue here is that if the SSWR is not approved, it's
9 going to be very difficult for me to hire 150
10 employees.

11 Q. Will you continue to seek out veterans
12 through nonprofit agencies if the SSWR is not
13 approved?

14 A. Can you repeat the question again?

15 Q. Will you continue to seek out veterans
16 for employment if the SSWR is not approved?

17 A. Oh, absolutely. Yeah. They are --
18 veterans is the right thing to do.

19 Q. All right.

20 A. We are doing it today and we will
21 continue in the future. The issue is, as I stated
22 earlier, without 150 new employees my hiring is a lot
23 smaller number.

24 MR. WILLIAMSON: All right. Thank you.
25 That's all I have.

1 EXAMINER SEE: Let's take a five-minute
2 recess before we continue.

3 (Recess taken.)

4 EXAMINER SEE: Let's go back on the
5 record.

6 Ms. Hussey.

7 MS. HUSSEY: Thank you, your Honor.

8 - - -

9 CROSS-EXAMINATION

10 By Ms. Hussey:

11 Q. Mr. Dias, I'm Rebecca Hussey from OMA.
12 Good to see you.

13 A. Good morning.

14 Q. From my understanding, and we've heard
15 some different values so please clarify for me, AEP's
16 ESP 2 previously set DIR levels at 2000 -- for 2012
17 at 86 million for 2012, 104 million at 2013, and for
18 the period from 2014 through May 2015 at 124 million.
19 Is that correct?

20 A. Yes. And let me be clear here. Subject
21 to check, I believe those numbers are correct, but
22 let me make a distinction here. I think what you are
23 referring to is the caps that were set on the
24 revenues that could be collected from customers.
25 Distinction being made from the almost billion

1 dollars that Mr. Kurtz and I were talking about from
2 an investment perspective.

3 Q. Okay. Yes, that's correct.

4 Okay. So what I'm going to be
5 referencing in my next kind of line of questions is
6 also caps. If you would just bear that in mind.

7 From my understanding of the levels that
8 are requested for caps through this ESP, we're
9 talking about the continuation of the DIR rider but
10 we're talking about increased levels at 156 million
11 for 2015, can you clarify for me whether that's for
12 the remainder of '15, 2015, or whether that's an
13 annualized value?

14 A. I'm going to have to defer that question,
15 that's a revenue question, and I'm going to defer
16 that question to Witness Moore.

17 Q. Okay.

18 A. I can talk about the investment piece,
19 but that's a revenue piece.

20 Q. Is it your understanding, however, that
21 the caps that were previously set through ESP 2 would
22 be increasing in this case?

23 THE WITNESS: Can I have the question
24 reread, please?

25 (Record read.)

1 A. Well, my understanding was that the
2 Commission had set caps for the ESP 2 which expires
3 in the middle of 2015 and our proposal is that we
4 want to continue the DIR, we want to -- we're going
5 to invest even more, and with that investment we
6 have, I believe, proposed a slight increase in those
7 caps.

8 Q. Okay. The values appear to be on the
9 order of about, of nearly two times from my
10 understanding. Is that correct?

11 A. I don't know.

12 Q. Okay.

13 A. That's a question for Witness Moore.

14 Q. Okay. Did AEP make an adjustment to its
15 proposed ROE to account for the reduction in
16 regulatory lag that you've talked about as one reason
17 for including general plant in the DIR rather than
18 filing a D rate case?

19 A. The scope of my testimony is more around
20 the investments we're going to be making so, again,
21 this is, what you're asking me is around the
22 calculation of the revenue side and Witness Moore
23 would be more appropriately suited to answer that
24 question.

25 Q. Okay. Thank you.

1 A. You're welcome.

2 Q. One item in which AEP is planning to
3 invest, the cost of which will potentially be
4 recovered under proposed DIR, is a radio or
5 telecommunications system, correct?

6 A. That's correct.

7 Q. Okay. And is it your understanding that
8 the radio system will not be fully operational until
9 2018?

10 A. No. I think you're looking at, and this
11 table may be contributing to the confusion, I have
12 put a placeholder in Table 1 of my testimony that
13 shows the investment beginning in 2017 and going into
14 2018 of 26.4 million and 25.7 million respectively
15 for those two years.

16 That's just a placeholder when we were
17 developing this table, with the expansion of the DIR
18 to include general plant, which would include the
19 radio system, I would go ahead and move that
20 investment forward and would like to start that in
21 2015. So it will be more than one year, Miss Hussey,
22 that it will take us to get the entire radio system
23 installed but my expectation is it would be completed
24 well before 2018.

25 Q. Okay. When will it be operational?

1 Before 2018?

2 A. That would be my expectation, yes.

3 Q. Before 2018, but you propose to recover
4 beginning in 2015? Is that correct?

5 A. Well, keep in mind recovery only starts
6 when the plant goes into service. So we would start,
7 I would start the construction of the radio system,
8 it will start with towers and then the rest of it to
9 follow. It would take more than one year, my
10 expectation is that it would be completed before
11 2018. I don't have a specific year as to when it
12 would be completed. But it would only start earlier
13 if we get the approval from this Commission around
14 the expansion of the DIR to include the 800 megahertz
15 radio system.

16 Q. Okay. I want to talk a little bit about
17 the DIR work plans that are sort of parallel to what
18 you're requesting here. Over the past few years I
19 know you've been required -- or, AEP has been
20 required to file work plans pursuant to the DIR,
21 correct?

22 A. That's correct.

23 Q. Okay. Do you know if AEP plans to
24 include in its DIR work plans over the term of this
25 ESP any targeted areas for improvement in

1 distribution reliability?

2 A. Yes. That's the whole purpose of the
3 work plan. It targets the areas of improvement for
4 distribution reliability. We work with staff as
5 we're developing the plan. It's not just a plan that
6 we present and it's approved. It goes back and
7 forth. Staff shares with us their opinions of where
8 they believe emphasis should be placed. We discuss
9 it, we work together, and we come up with a final
10 plan that is ultimately filed at this Commission and
11 most recently was approved for the 2014 plan.

12 And we will -- we intend to do that
13 process every year of the continuation of this next
14 ESP 3 proposal.

15 Q. Okay. You testified earlier, I can't
16 remember if you were speaking with Mr. Darr or with
17 Mr. Serio, about AEP having developed a list of areas
18 or specified zones that it will be targeting for
19 specific improvements. Are you specifically aware of
20 what those areas are presently?

21 A. Yes. Mr. Serio showed me that in one of
22 his documents, I briefly looked at it, I didn't study
23 it very hard, but some of the work plan components
24 that I've listed there, the project categories on
25 page 17 on my testimony, I talk about asset

1 improvements, customer services, forestry, it goes on
2 to the next page, planning capacity. But when you
3 get down deeper into those high-level project
4 categories, we get into specific programs such as the
5 distribution circuit asset improvement, all right.
6 So that would be all of the assets we have very
7 specifically tied to circuits, conductor and poles.
8 And we get into cut out and arrestor programs which
9 are protective devices for the system and it helps
10 isolate customers when a weather event happens.

11 We target animal mitigation programs at
12 stations, that's a very important program because
13 animals are a significant cause of our outages, and
14 when you think about a station going -- going out, it
15 impacts large numbers of customers so those are --
16 that's another area that we target.

17 I mentioned cut out and arrestor
18 lightning mitigation, underground cable replacement.
19 That's a big one that we use. We invest a lot of
20 money in underground feeder exit cable conductors out
21 of the stations, some of those conductors feeder exit
22 cables have been in place since the 1930s and that's
23 a great example I like to use when I talk about the
24 benefits of the DIR.

25 Those cables have been in the ground for

1 a long, long time. They've been in place and they
2 may be functioning fairly well today but, let's face
3 it, they're 50 to 70 years old and it's not a matter
4 of whether they're going to fail -- I'm sorry, it's
5 not a matter of if they're going to fail, it's a
6 matter of when they're going to fail.

7 So by proactively using this investment
8 program we can go in and replace those exit feeder
9 cables today with new feeder cables and it improves
10 the or lessens the likelihood those cables will be
11 facing and have customers out for a long, long time.

12 This is one that is very difficult to
13 quantify because you think about it, it's been
14 working fine today, it's 70 years old. It's going to
15 fail but you replace it with new cable and it's not
16 going to fail now for hopefully another 50 years so
17 how do you take zero to zero and say here's my
18 improvement but it is in fact a reliability
19 improvement.

20 Q. Okay. I really appreciate your
21 elaboration, however, I think I was talking about a
22 different type of area than you were.

23 A. Okay. I'm sorry.

24 Q. I was talking about geographical zone but
25 something that you said sparked my interest in

1 something else so let's come back to that if you
2 don't mind.

3 A. Sure.

4 Q. If you look at your testimony at page 14,
5 line 12.

6 A. Okay.

7 Q. You talk about this 50-year replacement
8 period.

9 A. Yes.

10 Q. Is that a reference to replacement
11 after -- the replacement after 50 years reference, is
12 that a reference to an AEP standard or a PUCO
13 standard or a FERC standard?

14 A. No. It's just, as I used some of this --
15 some of this infrastructure has been in place since
16 the 1930s, so I'm just using it as a broad category.
17 Just a general statement.

18 Q. Okay.

19 A. It's old, that's what I --

20 Q. It's not attached to any specific
21 standard, however.

22 A. No.

23 Q. Thank you.

24 Can we turn to study SJD-1.

25 A. Yes.

1 Q. Did that study include the impacts of
2 costs or increased costs of reliability on customers'
3 expectations?

4 A. I don't -- are you asking me -- can you
5 ask your question in another way? Maybe I'm not
6 understanding your question.

7 Q. Sure. Did the impacts of cost, were they
8 considered when the questions were asked in the
9 study?

10 A. So you're asking me if we asked the
11 customer whether they were willing to pay X amount of
12 dollars for improvement in reliability, is that what
13 you're asking me?

14 Q. Right. When it says, you know, we expect
15 this type of reliability or this level of
16 reliability, did you ask anything about cost?

17 A. We did not in this particular survey.
18 This was the most recent survey. I know back in, I
19 believe it may have been 2011 or 2012, as I had
20 mentioned earlier, we work with Commission staff on a
21 lot of our -- a lot of our programs and Commission
22 staff had asked us to do exactly what you suggested
23 is ask customer -- we put questions in our survey
24 that say would you be willing to pay X amount, Y
25 amount, Z amount for improvements in reliability, or

1 what would you be willing to pay.

2 Q. But that's not included in this study?

3 A. It was not included in this study. And
4 what we found, Miss Hussey, is that when we asked the
5 question, the dataset that was developed was
6 scattered. It was all over the board and it was
7 inconclusive. And I believe my recollection is
8 correct, Commission staff and us both scoured over
9 the data and tried to draw conclusions from it. It
10 was inconclusive and as a result we jointly agreed to
11 drop that question and we stayed very specific to
12 what are your expectations into the future.

13 Q. Okay. But the Commission staff in your
14 discussions previously had suggested that you include
15 cost in a study of that nature or the impacts of cost
16 in a study of that nature.

17 A. That's correct. And I had mentioned
18 earlier that we use a third-party surveyor, I think
19 it's called Market Strategies International, they're
20 a third party, and they had shared the same basic
21 response to us when we had talked to them about it.
22 They had done -- attempted to do that kind of a
23 survey with customers for other utilities, and they
24 got the same scattered results, and they had warned
25 us in advance that it would be inconclusive and it

1 proved out exactly that.

2 Q. Okay. You do talk about costs a little
3 bit in your testimony, if you could turn to page 6,
4 lines 7 and 8. You testified that the relationship
5 between cost and reliability is not linear but
6 exponential, correct?

7 A. Correct.

8 Q. Okay. And did AEP, to your knowledge,
9 conduct a study or analysis determining the point at
10 which customers are satisfied with reliability and
11 don't wish to expend any additional costs on
12 additional reliability?

13 A. I think this goes back to the
14 conversation we just had, that we abandoned that
15 approach when we started it in conjunction with
16 staff's request because it was inconclusive.

17 Q. I apologize, but I don't think it's the
18 same question.

19 A. Okay. Try again.

20 Q. Okay. So has AEP ever conducted a study
21 that relies upon questions asking at what point
22 customers may be satisfied with reliability and, you
23 know, that's kind of the limit where they don't want
24 to spend any additional money on reliability
25 concerns? I like my service, I think it's reliable,

1 I don't want to spend any more money related to
2 distribution.

3 A. I don't know whether we've asked that
4 kind of a question.

5 Q. Do you think that would be an important
6 question to ask?

7 A. It certainly is an interesting question,
8 I would have to consult with subject-matter experts
9 around the nature of the question. You know, these
10 questions -- my understanding in my conversations
11 with the experts that developed the questions is that
12 they've got to be asked in a way that customers can
13 understand and interpret what you're asking so you
14 get the right answer and you get a consistent answer.

15 Q. I understand.

16 A. I do know -- I do know, for example, that
17 we did rely, just kind of a very similar question
18 when you talk about cost and, you know, the cost that
19 a customer would pay for reliability, there is a very
20 similar question around what is the cost of an outage
21 to a customer, and that question -- we looked at a
22 study that was done by Berkeley National Labs that
23 did a study on what are the economic costs of an
24 outage to a customer.

25 We took that dataset, we applied it to

1 our AEP Ohio customer base and, it's one of the
2 fundamentals of our gridSMART application. My
3 understanding, if I recall this correctly, is that it
4 was around -- I think over the gridSMART program I
5 think we're looking at 15 years, it was over a
6 billion dollars' worth of economic costs to a
7 customer, to customers in Ohio for outages based on
8 minutes. So --

9 Q. Okay, let's try to bring it back to, I
10 suppose, customers' understanding what the nature of
11 the question would be in a study like that. I think
12 customers would be very clear that they're being
13 asked at what level of spending are you happy with
14 your reliability and don't want to spend any more
15 money. Do you understand that?

16 A. Yeah, I understand that. Yeah.

17 Q. Okay.

18 A. Is there a question in there?

19 Q. I'm getting to that, don't worry.

20 Okay. And since that type of a study has
21 not been commissioned or that question has not been
22 answered, how does AEP know that its increased
23 spending in the DIR for the proposed ESP period is
24 cost-effective as far as customers are concerned?

25 A. I'm looking at it from an affordability

1 standpoint. I don't believe those questions have
2 been asked in a survey for the reasons I already
3 described, but I'm looking at it from an
4 affordability standpoint.

5 Q. But how do you -- I'm sorry, how do you
6 know it's affordable if you haven't --

7 MR. SATTERWHITE: Your Honor, objection,
8 I'd ask the witness finish his answer before the next
9 question comes in.

10 MS. HUSSEY: Thank you.

11 A. You've got to come back to where I
12 started out and that is my comprehensive distribution
13 reliability plan is around continuous improvement on
14 reliability. I look at how we're improving
15 reliability. I'm seeing significant improvement even
16 when you look over the last ten years and I'm looking
17 at the investment I'm making and the customer
18 impacts.

19 Witness Roush has a table in his
20 testimony, DMR-1 I believe, I studied that table
21 quite a bit looking at my investment translated into
22 rates, and for the DIR, for example, as I explained
23 to Counselor Kurtz, the 1 billion, over a billion
24 dollars of investment I'm making is translating over
25 this next ESP to \$2.60.

1 That has a -- that, to me, is affordable
2 considering the investment I'm making. When I look
3 at the third part of my comprehensive strategy is a
4 workforce. I'm talking about 150 employees or 19
5 cents a month. I believe that a customer would be
6 glad to pay 19 cents a month to see 150 employees on
7 our property to be there when they need us, when they
8 need us.

9 Q. And I appreciate that. I understand that
10 you believe that. But if you haven't asked
11 customers, how do you know?

12 A. I rely on this proceeding, for example,
13 the Commission has had public hearings asking
14 customers to voice their concerns. We've had
15 virtually no turnout sharing any concern about the
16 overall rate impact plan. I'm relying on what I
17 have -- I talked about earlier, meeting with city
18 councils and communities that are asking us for
19 better reliability and there's been no discussion
20 around that the rates are unaffordable.

21 Q. Okay. Isn't it true that you do not
22 maintain a list of requirements to make this
23 determination for customers?

24 A. I'm sorry?

25 Q. The affordability question, do you

1 maintain a list of requirements to make that
2 determination for customers, whether it's affordable?

3 A. Can you be more specific, please?

4 Q. Criteria that you would go along or use
5 as a signpost to indicate to you this is affordable
6 for customers rather than an exponential type of
7 calculation.

8 A. I don't have criteria that I use.

9 Q. Do you know if there are any
10 institutional criteria?

11 A. I don't know. That may be a better
12 question for Witness Roush.

13 Q. Okay. You acknowledge on page 6, line 10
14 of your testimony -- if you could turn there -- that
15 high utility costs can drive customer satisfaction
16 down, correct?

17 A. I'm sorry, I was still turning to the
18 page when you were asking the question.

19 Q. Okay.

20 A. Can you repeat the question?

21 Q. Certainly. You acknowledge in your
22 testimony at line 10 that high utility costs can
23 drive down customer satisfaction, correct?

24 A. Yes. And that's why I included that
25 Brattle study.

1 Q. Okay.

2 A. That's a balancing act that you've got to
3 take into consideration. We've got reliability and
4 you've got price and customer satisfaction that all
5 play together.

6 Q. I spoke -- and I believe you were here,
7 but I spoke with Mr. Spitznogle yesterday about the
8 efficiency of the distribution system and he deferred
9 my questions about efficiency to you. When you
10 allude to the efficiencies of the distribution
11 system, to what exactly are you referring?

12 A. I'm specifically referring to VOLT/VAR.
13 Are you familiar with VOLT/VAR?

14 Q. Yes. Anything else?

15 A. No. I think VOLT/VAR is the primary
16 efficiency that I can gain through investment. It's
17 a combination of using capacitors and regulators to
18 regulate the voltage and can reduce the voltage by
19 some small amount and still stay within the bandwidth
20 of the tolerance to deliver the service to the
21 customer and gain efficiency and that's a tremendous
22 benefit from an efficiency standpoint.

23 Q. Can you quantify for me the number of
24 customers that have previously expressed concerns
25 with this type of efficiency, with the VOLT/VAR?

1 A. That's the beauty of it. I don't know
2 why there would be any concerns around VOLT/VAR with
3 a customer. The customer sees no negative impact
4 from voltage control. It's actually a benefit. And
5 the added benefit is the energy saved from
6 controlling the voltage.

7 Q. I did ask about quantification so no
8 customer has indicated to you a concern about the
9 system that would go ahead and lead to additional and
10 increased spending in that particular efficiency.

11 A. Are we still on VOLT/VAR?

12 Q. Yeah.

13 A. Okay. And you're -- maybe ask the
14 question again. I'm sorry.

15 Q. Did you -- I apologize.

16 Did you quantify any of those concerns
17 with efficiency that have come from customers in your
18 testimony anywhere?

19 A. I haven't heard a concern about VOLT/VAR
20 efficiency.

21 Q. Okay. Any --

22 A. It's a good thing.

23 Q. Okay. I think you're mischaracterizing
24 what I asked, but I'll go on.

25 All right. Can efficiency improvements

1 in the distribution system be quantified?

2 A. Yes. Efficiency on VOLT/VAR, the
3 reduction voltage, yes, it can be quantified.

4 Q. Okay, anything else? Just VOLT/VAR?

5 A. That's the only efficiency I can think
6 of.

7 Q. Okay. At what level can customers expect
8 to see improvements from increased spending in the
9 distribution system? At what level, whether it's
10 microscopic, whether it's at the local level, or
11 whether just over the entire broad service territory,
12 or both.

13 A. All of the above.

14 Q. Okay.

15 A. I can explain a little bit more. With --

16 Q. I think you did a bit earlier so I'm
17 going to go on to my next question if that would be
18 okay with you. I think we're getting back to the
19 discussion we initially had.

20 Has AEP developed a list of areas or
21 specific zones, so I'm talking about geographically
22 here, that it will be targeting for improvements in
23 its distribution system and system reliability?

24 A. When we target our work plan under the
25 DIR, we're obviously looking at the entire state and

1 our state has got a diverse geographic makeup.

2 Q. Sure.

3 A. You've got flatlands in the northwest,
4 you've got heavily vegetated forests in the south,
5 southeast. We do take into account the geographic
6 area, so we've talked about right-of-ways earlier, so
7 in the geographic area where there's high vegetation
8 we're going to look to see if we can expand the
9 right-of-ways. We're going to, in areas where it's
10 more prone for ice loadings, in fact, ice loadings
11 are the one -- we have changed the standards on the
12 entire distribution system to make it more resilient
13 to weather and using ice loadings, for example, we
14 are increasing those areas, those geographic areas
15 where we have seen and experienced more
16 weather-related ice loadings.

17 We've increased the standard of the
18 conductor to hold, we're engineering it for now
19 half-inch ice loadings compared to quarter-inch ice
20 loadings so, yes, we are going to on a geographic
21 basis, it comes back to your question you're going to
22 see it all around. Individual customers, entire
23 classes of customers will see the benefit.

24 Q. Okay. And my question about the
25 geographic areas was do you have a list developed or

1 a series of specific circuits or areas that you are
2 targeting for improvements in this next ESP?

3 A. Yes, we do. We start though -- we don't
4 start with geographic area and work down. We start
5 the other way around. We start where is the
6 investment that can be made that has the most benefit
7 to the customer across the entire state. So if you
8 came back to me later and said, okay, in this
9 specific area can you show me the investments made,
10 yes, I can show you those.

11 Q. And that's not included in your
12 testimony, is it?

13 A. No.

14 Q. No? Okay.

15 You do maintain those lists for
16 investments in distribution for the upcoming years of
17 the ESP term however?

18 A. Well, we maintain the work plan and all
19 the data that goes with it so we can take that and if
20 you ask me specifically from an OMA perspective can
21 you show me this particular area and the improvements
22 we've made, yes, we can do that.

23 Q. I think I asked you this already because
24 we were talking about something different or as you
25 understood it, I think we were talking about

1 something different, but do you know if AEP plans to
2 include in its DIR work plans over the term of this
3 ESP those specific lists or those specific areas
4 where distribution reliability investments are to be
5 made?

6 A. So are you asking to have a geographic
7 component, a location for --

8 Q. Exactly.

9 A. -- each work plan?

10 Q. Locational --

11 A. We had not intended to do that, no.

12 Q. And why not?

13 A. It just hadn't come up.

14 Q. Okay. Was that requested in the last
15 work plan or the last case, the DIR case?

16 A. Not that I'm aware --

17 Q. By any party?

18 A. Not that I'm aware but it may have.

19 Q. It wouldn't surprise you necessarily if
20 it was mentioned or requested?

21 A. No, it wouldn't surprise me.

22 Q. Okay. Is there any reason that AEP
23 cannot file those lists or that data with its work
24 plan?

25 A. No. I'd be curious as to the

1 understanding, I'd like to -- I always like to
2 understand the why and what would be the interest of
3 a specific location. If you're asking me in Athens,
4 Ohio, for example, can you show me a list of every
5 project done in Athens, Ohio, yes, we could provide
6 that list. I'd be curious as to why, but, I mean, I
7 don't know what else to say beyond that.

8 Q. Sure. Do you think it's reasonable for
9 customers and the Commission to know where
10 geographically their investments in the distribution
11 system are going?

12 A. You know, the whole purpose of this
13 program is to share information and I think that is
14 one of the biggest values of this. So to the extent
15 it has value to a specific party, we are certainly
16 open to working with that party to satisfy that need
17 to know.

18 Q. Okay. So further disclosure in terms of
19 geographic or specific areas of investment would not
20 be problematic for you.

21 A. To the extent it's available, yes. I
22 don't see it as a problem. As long as it's
23 available, yes, we can show that.

24 Q. Okay. Let's turn to Exhibit SJD-2.

25 A. Okay.

1 Q. I have a couple of questions for you
2 about the study. Was this study commissioned by AEP?

3 A. No, it was not. That I'm aware.

4 Q. Okay. And this may have been asked
5 earlier, so I apologize if it was, did you
6 participate in the article, either drafting it or the
7 study components?

8 A. No, I did not.

9 Q. Personally. How about anyone else from
10 AEP?

11 A. Not that I'm aware of. The way this came
12 about to me is we subscribe, I know our president
13 describes to Fortnightly and I read these articles
14 periodically, it's a trade journal, I read these
15 publications and this came across my desk and it
16 caught my attention and it certainly hit right smack
17 in my whole strategy and that's why I felt it was
18 important to include it in here.

19 Q. Do you know if the study was unique to
20 AEP Ohio customers?

21 A. I don't know what the 30 utilities that
22 were surveyed are so I don't know. But it was -- I
23 have trouble believing that this article was unique
24 to any specific geographic area of the United States.
25 If you read the article, if you've read the article,

1 I think you will conclude that it is pretty generic.

2 Q. Okay. And do you know specifically what
3 assumptions were made in the development of the
4 article?

5 A. No, I don't.

6 Q. Let's turn back to your testimony at page
7 18. Lines 1 through 3, you testified to --

8 A. Let me catch up with you.

9 Q. Sure thing.

10 A. Page 18?

11 Q. Uh-huh.

12 A. Okay.

13 Q. Okay. Lines 1 through 3, you're talking
14 about an "Other" category of DIR capital projects,
15 and the testimony says which would include
16 miscellaneous projects or distribution projects that
17 support other business units. Is that correct?

18 A. That's correct.

19 Q. Okay. Would you give an example of such
20 a project, please.

21 A. Yeah. One that comes to mind immediately
22 would be transmission projects in which we have
23 distribution underbuild associated with it.

24 Q. And so in support of other business units
25 these costs would still be included or recovered

1 through the DIR?

2 A. Just the cost that's associated with
3 distribution.

4 Q. Okay. Let's talk about the gridSMART
5 rider.

6 A. Yes.

7 Q. Page 16, line 4. You testified that the
8 proposed gridSMART rider will first and foremost
9 collect gridSMART 1 costs; number 2, recover
10 gridSMART Phase 2 costs, and track Phase 2 costs; is
11 that correct? With the exception of the "foremost"
12 part that I added.

13 A. Okay, can you repeat, I guess read my
14 testimony -- can you repeat the question, please, for
15 me?

16 Q. Sure. Let me go on to the question. I
17 wondered if that was a correct or an accurate
18 statement of -- or summary of your testimony.
19 Whether your testimony says that you under the
20 gridSMART rider will be collecting gridSMART 1 costs,
21 recovering gridSMART Phase 2 costs, and tracking
22 Phase 2 costs.

23 A. It's getting confusing the way you read
24 it so just using my words now is that the -- what is
25 currently plant in-service and left to collect in

1 gridSMART 1 will be collected under the DIR, that's
2 the proposal. So then the gridSMART rider goes to
3 zero and it will stay at zero until such time this
4 Commission has fully decided the proposal on
5 gridSMART 2. And if this Commission approves
6 gridSMART 2 going forward, then the collection of the
7 investment in gridSMART 2 would be done through that
8 gridSMART rider which is currently -- which would
9 then be at zero. Does that make sense?

10 Q. Yes. Tracking Phase 2 costs, however, is
11 included in your testimony and I wondered if there is
12 any additional cost associated with tracking these
13 costs.

14 A. We don't have any gridSMART 2 costs that
15 I'm aware of at this point because we have not
16 received -- we have not gone through the regulatory
17 process and the Commission decision on gridSMART 2.

18 Q. Okay. So to your understanding there's
19 no additional tracking cost involved?

20 A. That's my understanding.

21 Q. Okay. Would you agree that both the DIR
22 and the ESRR focus on distribution service
23 reliability as expected outcomes of investment in
24 that distribution system?

25 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry, can you repeat

1 the question again, please?

2 (Record read.)

3 A. Yes. Both the ESRR and the DIR have
4 distribution reliability outcomes and benefits.
5 They're two different kinds of programs, though. The
6 ESRR is a vegetation program. It is predominantly
7 O&M related expenses that's tracked and recovered as
8 we incur them subject to a prudence review and a plan
9 review that the Commission staff's involved in.

10 It is intended to recover no more and no
11 less than what we spend to maintain a four-year trim
12 cycle.

13 In contrast, the DIR is capital
14 investment, which is plant in-service, and is
15 recovered through a mechanism that includes a return
16 on and of that investment over the life of that
17 asset.

18 Q. Okay. They are both distribution,
19 heavily distribution related, however.

20 A. Absolutely.

21 Q. Okay.

22 A. They're both very significantly impactful
23 to distribution reliability.

24 Q. Okay. Let's turn to the storm rider on
25 page 12 of your testimony. It appears that AEP is

1 proposing in this case that the rider recover only
2 incremental major storm costs above the \$5 million
3 annual baseline embedded in base rates; is that
4 correct?

5 A. That's correct.

6 Q. And to clarify, AEP is not proposing to
7 modify the \$5 million baseline through this
8 proceeding?

9 A. That's correct. AEP is not -- is not
10 proposing to change that \$5 million baseline which
11 was established in a prior proceeding.

12 Q. Okay. Thank you.

13 And the last category of items I'd like
14 to speak with you about is the SSWR. From my
15 understanding AEP is proposing a rider to recover the
16 incremental O&M labor costs for employees; is that
17 correct?

18 A. Yes. The incremental O&M expenses
19 associated with and limited to an additional 150
20 employees that would be new employees being hired
21 into our system.

22 Q. Okay. And without this rider, isn't it
23 true that the costs associated with these new
24 employees would be recovered through base rates?

25 A. Well, let me start with without this

1 rider it would be very unlikely I would hire 150
2 employees --

3 Q. Okay.

4 A. -- to even get into the subject of a base
5 rate but, yes, absent this rider and if I chose to
6 hire 150 employees, the other mechanism for
7 recovering the cost of those 150 employees would be
8 through a base case.

9 Q. Okay. Will the additional employees be
10 replacing retired workers?

11 A. No. We will retire -- retired --
12 retiring employees currently and into the future are
13 being replaced as they retire. That is unrelated to
14 the SSWR. So if an employee retires this year, I'm
15 replacing that employee. If an employee retires over
16 the course of this ESP, we will replace those
17 employees and none of those costs are associated with
18 the SSWR.

19 The SSWR is strictly limited to 150 new
20 employees incremental to what our headcount is today.

21 Q. Okay. So will those new employees be
22 hired in addition to existing employees for training
23 purposes then?

24 A. I'm sorry?

25 Q. For-training purposes, I don't know if

1 there are already any existing employees that are
2 undergoing training of the nature --

3 A. Our entire workforce is always going
4 through training.

5 Q. Okay. So those would be additional new
6 employees.

7 A. These are -- yeah, exactly. As I said,
8 these are 150 new employees that we would bring in as
9 apprentice level employees, Mr. Williamson asked me
10 some questions around that, around where we would
11 source those employees targeting veterans but these
12 are brand-new 150 new employees.

13 Q. Apprentice-level employees?

14 A. Generally speaking, yes, I would start
15 with apprentice level.

16 Q. Okay. Could you turn to page 22 of your
17 testimony, please, at lines 14 and 15. The company's
18 asserting that the addition of labor resources is
19 needed to support future work requirements not
20 current requirements, correct?

21 A. That's correct. And I used the word
22 "future" only because I've positioned the hiring of
23 those 150 to be 50 in 2015, 50 in 2016, and 50 in
24 2017. So, yes, that would be -- that's the future
25 part of that sentence.

1 Q. Okay. Thank you for clarifying.

2 If you would turn to page 23, lines 4
3 through 6.

4 A. What lines again, please?

5 Q. Four through 6. Is AEP proposing to hire
6 sufficient employees for a five-year cycle?

7 A. And your question is?

8 Q. Is AEP proposing to hire sufficient
9 employees for a five-year cycle? Is that the cycle
10 that applies in this particular circumstance?

11 A. Let me help you understand what I'm
12 trying to say in my testimony here. The work our
13 front-line employees do, line mechanics, as you can
14 imagine, is extremely dangerous work, and when we
15 hire an apprentice-level employee, a brand-new
16 employee off the street or a veteran, we start them
17 out as a line mechanic D class. So they move from a
18 line mechanic D to a line mechanic C to a line
19 mechanic B to a line mechanic A.

20 When they have reached a line mechanic A
21 class, that's the class that I consider the
22 journeyman level and is the most experienced level of
23 skill sets that we expect those line mechanics have
24 to have to be able to do the work safely.

25 The period of time to get from an

1 apprentice level line mechanic D to a line mechanic A
2 typically takes around a five-year period.

3 Q. Okay. And that's what I was asking.
4 That's -- five is the number that we're talking about
5 here, correct?

6 A. That's the time it takes to go from a D
7 to an A, correct.

8 Q. Okay. Thank you. I appreciate that.
9 And then let's turn to Table 3 on the
10 same page. Is this table representative of the
11 requisite employees for future work requirements?

12 A. Can you be more specific?

13 Q. What you're seeking in terms of what's
14 included in the rider for seeking to, from my
15 understanding, secure or be able to fulfill certain
16 work requirements, is the table representative of the
17 requisite employees that will be necessary for that?

18 A. I don't think I'm understanding your
19 question here but let me try to help you understand
20 this table. The table, this is Table 3 on page 23 of
21 my testimony, if you look at the two line items that
22 say "Line Department FTEs" and in the "2014" column,
23 let's just take that column to start, that has 578
24 employees. During 2014 I'm expecting 10 to retire.
25 Add those two numbers together and you're going to

1 get 588. You'll get 588 if you add those two line
2 items across all of those columns. That's what our
3 current headcount is at, 588.

4 Now, come down with me to the line item
5 that says "Construction Contractor FTEs," you see
6 we've got 400 to 550, right? So you can see we're
7 almost at half our workforce are contractors compared
8 to employees. And so what I'm proposing in the SSWR
9 is that I want to take that 588 number and add 150
10 people to that number, and conversely or contrast to
11 that I will ultimately plan on taking the contractor
12 number down commensurately, all right?

13 That's a tricky thing to do because I've
14 got to get employees trained and it's happening
15 simultaneously, but that's the goal. I'll reduce my
16 contractors and go up with employees, and that's why
17 this is so critical to my strategy on reliability,
18 because by doing so I now have 150 new employees
19 which I've staged here, 50 in '15, I go up another 50
20 in '16, and then another 50 in '17 and these now 150
21 employees are available to me to give me a lot more
22 flexibility to respond to customer needs when there
23 are storms, outages, day-to-day needs. Does that
24 help?

25 Q. It does. What I guess I was asking is

1 the 150 people in the rider or that would be included
2 for or provided for under the rider, they are what
3 you would estimate to be what is necessary for
4 requisite employees to be there for future work
5 requirements to meet the requirements that are
6 summarized through this table.

7 A. Yeah.

8 Q. That's the total. The total necessary
9 under the rider.

10 A. I could use a lot more than 150, if
11 that's what you're getting at.

12 Q. Okay.

13 A. Yeah, I mean, the plan, Miss Hussey, is
14 that I don't intend to just -- it's not the goal to
15 have just employees and no contractors. Contractors
16 have a place. And they're a valuable part of the
17 workforce. I'm trying to right size the balance of
18 employees to contractors to give me the flexibility
19 to respond to customers' needs and do the work that
20 we need to do because of the growing workload.

21 Q. And I understand that and I appreciate
22 that. I just was simply asking about those 150
23 employees.

24 A. Yeah, I staged it as 50 to allow me to
25 on-board them in some methodical way, 50, 50, and 50.

1 Q. Okay. Those 150 employees we're talking
2 about in this five-year cycle; is that correct, that
3 we just discussed? The training would need to occur
4 throughout a five-year cycle, correct?

5 A. Well, the term "cycle" is what's throwing
6 me off here.

7 Q. You used the word "cycle," I believe.

8 MR. SATTERWHITE: Objection, your Honor,
9 can the witness finish his answer?

10 A. I'm not sure I used "cycle." If I used
11 the word "cycle," I used it inadvertently, but the
12 point is that it takes five years to train. I don't
13 want -- cycle sounds like you start all over again.
14 It takes five years to go from an apprentice to a
15 journeyman and then you've achieved journeyman status
16 and the skill set I expect.

17 So when the 50 that come in in 2015, it
18 will take them five years to get from an apprentice
19 to a journeyman.

20 Q. Okay. And I understand that. And I
21 appreciate those comments. "Cycle" was used on line
22 5 of that page and that's why I was using that term.

23 A. Okay. I see it now.

24 Q. Could you turn to page 27, please, and
25 refer to Table 5 of your testimony.

1 A. What line of testimony?

2 Q. Table 5.

3 A. Oh, Table 5. Yes.

4 Q. Is it accurate to say that this table
5 summarizes the dollar amounts AEP is requesting to
6 collect through the SSWR?

7 A. Yes.

8 Q. Okay. Isn't it reasonable to assume that
9 businesses and manufacturers may face similar labor
10 issues including training concerns?

11 A. I mean, I'll agree with you that other
12 businesses also have to train their employees. I'm
13 not sure I understand your question.

14 Q. I was just asking if you were aware that
15 businesses and other manufacturers also had training
16 concerns for their employees. My next question,
17 however, is is it true that manufacturers and other
18 customers do not receive cost recovery from
19 ratepayers for their training purposes?

20 A. So we almost have to start with the
21 fundamentals of regulatory ratemaking and cost of
22 service.

23 Q. Is there --

24 MR. SATTERWHITE: Objection, your Honor,
25 she asked a very broad question comparing private

1 industry with public utility industry and I believe
2 the witness is entitled to finish his answer to give
3 the full context to explain how he has to answer the
4 question from the very broad question that she asked.

5 MS. HUSSEY: May I reply?

6 EXAMINER SEE: Yes.

7 MS. HUSSEY: I simply asked if it's true
8 or false that manufacturers and other customers do
9 not receive cost recovery from ratepayers. That
10 would be a "yes" or "no" answer and, frankly, I'm
11 concerned that we're going to be going onto the
12 fundamentals of regulatory practice.

13 MR. SATTERWHITE: If I may, your Honor, I
14 think we need to go onto the fundamentals because
15 we're comparing apples and oranges here in a
16 regulatory proceeding before the Commission asking
17 about cost recovery for regular businesses in America
18 that aren't regulated by the Commission, so I think
19 it's appropriate to take the stroll down regulatory
20 lane to put everything in content.

21 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Dias, if you could
22 answer the -- the true or false question that
23 Miss Hussey put to you. Do you need it read back?

24 THE WITNESS: Yes, please.

25 (Record read.)

1 A. It's true that businesses that are not
2 under regulatory model do not receive costs of
3 training from customers. They probably embed in
4 other cases.

5 MS. HUSSEY: Thank you very much, I
6 appreciate it. I don't have any further questions at
7 this time.

8 MR. McDERMOTT: No questions from FES,
9 your Honors.

10 EXAMINER SEE: I'm sorry, tell me your
11 name again.

12 MR. McDERMOTT: Jacob McDermott.

13 EXAMINER SEE: Thank you.

14 Mr. Howard.

15 MR. HOWARD: RESA, Constellation
16 NewEnergy, and Exelon have no questions, thank you.
17 No questions, your Honor.

18 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. McDaniel.

19 MR. McDANIEL: No questions, your Honor.

20 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Dougherty.

21 MR. DOUGHERTY: No questions, your Honor.

22 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Smalz?

23 MR. SMALZ: Yes, your Honor, I have a
24 number of mostly clarifying questions.

25 - - -

CROSS-EXAMINATION

By Mr. Smalz:

Q. Mr. Dias, I hope you can hear me better than we can see each other but anyway, turning to page 3 of your testimony, under "Purpose" you state that your purpose is to explain the enumerated riders. How many riders is AEP Ohio proposing in this ESP case? Including both the old and the new ones.

A. Mr. Smalz, that may be a better question for Witness Moore or Witness Roush. I'm only testifying to the riders that are associated with my comprehensive distribution reliability plan.

Q. Okay. Regardless of the number of riders, do you know if all the riders will be listed on customer bills?

A. I do not know. That would probably be a better question for Witness Moore.

Q. Okay. Thank you.

A. You're welcome.

Q. Turning to page 5, beginning at line 6 where you discuss customer expectations regarding reliability, you point to this 2012 survey. Is AEP Ohio planning to do any more surveys, customer

1 surveys?

2 A. I believe we do these surveys on a
3 regular basis. I don't know the frequency. I don't
4 know whether they're annual or biannual, but we do
5 them on a regular basis.

6 Q. So you wouldn't know when the next survey
7 might be conducted by AEP.

8 A. No, I don't.

9 Q. In response to questions from the counsel
10 for OMA you indicated I believe that the survey --
11 the surveys that AEP Ohio has done do not address
12 cost, the issue of cost; is that correct?

13 A. Yes. There was some very specific line
14 of questioning around the surveys and whether we ask
15 customers what level they're willing to pay. I think
16 just generally speaking that's correct, and I
17 explained that in around the 2012 time frame there
18 were some discussions with Commission staff to
19 include those questions. We did include those
20 questions and the dataset that was derived was
21 inconclusive so we stopped asking those questions.

22 Q. By "inconclusive" do you mean that they
23 didn't point to any -- in any particular direction?

24 A. Yes. You know, I'm not the expert on
25 interpreting that data, but the way I understand the

1 results was that the socioeconomic demographics
2 around the customer base produced varying answers
3 around what they would pay and so it was difficult to
4 draw any conclusion for the purpose that I'm using it
5 around where do I stop investment because customers
6 don't want to pay any more for reliability.

7 What I relied on is the overarching
8 takeaway from the Brattle Group was that customers
9 place a higher degree on emphasis on reliability over
10 price.

11 Q. Couldn't the fact that the results were,
12 quote/unquote, inconclusive suggest that customers
13 didn't have a strong preference as far as spending
14 more money on distribution investments?

15 A. Mr. Smalz, anything is possible. I
16 really would not be able to speculate on it at all.
17 All I can tell you is that the dataset was
18 inconclusive. As to the reasons why, I have no
19 opinion.

20 Q. And for future studies does AEP Ohio plan
21 to include survey questions relating to willingness
22 to pay more for distribution improvements?

23 A. I don't know. I'm just sharing with you
24 what was our initial takeaway when that question was
25 asked.

1 Q. Okay. Turning to page 9 of your
2 testimony where you discuss the reasons for filing
3 the DIR, I think in response to an earlier question
4 from Mr. Serio you indicated that the company
5 sometime in the future would file another base
6 distribution rate case; is that correct?

7 A. Yeah, I'm not sure who -- which attorney
8 was asking me some cross around the riders and I
9 recall my testimony that says that base rate cases
10 are certainly -- certainly have their place. That
11 riders are a proactive way to make rapid, in this
12 case you're asking about the DIR, in the case of the
13 DIR it's a proactive way to make rapid investment in
14 infrastructure to improve reliability.

15 I refer to the traditional old-fashioned
16 base case approach as being, you know, I call it a
17 slow turtle dinosaur. It has its place. But, you
18 know, Ohio, I had a question about being in this
19 business almost 30 years, and Ohio, I've been in Ohio
20 ten years and Ohio is a progressive state from a
21 ratemaking perspective. The legislature had the
22 foresight to allow this kind of rider mechanism to
23 allow these kind of investments to make sure that
24 companies' or utilities' expectations on reliability
25 are in line with customers and these riders allow

1 that.

2 So it doesn't make base rate cases go
3 away, they have a place. At some point in time these
4 investments, they move out of the rider mechanism,
5 they go back into the base case and the rider
6 mechanism goes back to zero and you continue the
7 process. So base cases have their place.

8 Q. So conceptually what types of
9 distribution investments would be more appropriate
10 for being addressed in a rate case as opposed to a
11 DIR rider?

12 A. You know, I'm thinking about my
13 responsibility is over Distribution Operations and
14 the service we provide delivering service to
15 customers, and the riders that we've proposed, the
16 DIR, the vegetation, the workforce rider, are all
17 part of that ability to meet customers' expectations
18 which have been ever changing. We've had a
19 tremendous change in customers' expectations over the
20 years. So these I believe are appropriate.

21 Q. But could you give any examples of
22 distribution projects that would be more
23 appropriately addressed in a base rate distribution
24 case?

25 A. Can you be more specific? Have you got

1 something in mind you can ask me?

2 Q. No. I would appreciate if you would just
3 answer that question.

4 A. No, I believe the distribution investment
5 in infrastructure is the -- that's predominantly
6 investment infrastructure is the investment that --
7 is all the investment I do from my responsibility
8 area is investment in infrastructure. That's
9 virtually all of my capital investment plan.

10 Q. Uh-huh. And in your view that should all
11 be addressed in a DIR rider.

12 A. If you believe in my strategy to align
13 reliability with customer expectations, the answer is
14 "yes."

15 Q. So what would be left to be decided in a
16 base rate distribution case?

17 A. There are continuing changes in cost from
18 an O&M standpoint, cost of service which I think we
19 were starting to go down the fundamentals of
20 ratemaking that would be addressed in a base case.
21 These riders are very specific to specific programs,
22 so everything else that goes into cost of service is
23 left up to a base case.

24 Q. So only when it would be advantageous to
25 the company to increase -- to seek increased revenues

1 to account for increased costs, that's the only
2 circumstance where you think a rate case would be
3 appropriate?

4 MR. SATTERWHITE: Objection. If that was
5 an attempt to restate the prior answer, I believe
6 that was an incorrect statement of the testimony
7 given.

8 EXAMINER SEE: Overruled.

9 THE WITNESS: May I have the question
10 reread, please?

11 (Record read.)

12 A. You said "a rate case"?

13 Q. Yes. A base distribution rate case.

14 A. No, because a base distribution rate
15 case, which I will refer to as the slow turtle
16 dinosaur is a set-and-forget ratemaking process. You
17 set it, you establish it, and then you walk away from
18 it until the next rate case.

19 The riders that are being proposed and
20 had, thanks to the foresight of the legislature,
21 allows for a -- nothing more than a cost recovery of
22 your actual expenses. You don't recover any more or
23 any less than what you expend. And by virtue of the
24 programs and the way we have -- we've proposed these
25 riders and the Commission has approved these riders

1 from the prior cases is that it is a very transparent
2 process, it has an audit process that goes along with
3 it, it verifies prudence just like you do in a base
4 rate case. So they're very similar. But it allows a
5 proactive approach from a utility's perspective to
6 align, in this case, reliability expectations.

7 Q. But if you had a fixed revenue
8 requirement stemming from a base distribution rate
9 case, would the company have an incentive to keep
10 costs down?

11 A. The company always has that obligation,
12 to keep costs down, regardless of whether it is in a
13 base case or in a rider mechanism.

14 Q. And what is the incentive in a rider
15 mechanism?

16 A. That there would be a prudence
17 disallowance. I recall a question from Mr. Serio
18 around riders being low risk and I may have -- I was
19 thinking very specifically about a specific rider but
20 when you think about riders, there is a lot of risk
21 with them.

22 I recall a 2009 fuel case where there was
23 a disallowance, a major disallowance, and that's a
24 rider. So riders are -- riders are a mechanism to
25 recover costs for the utility but in these cases as

1 I've presented it in my distribution investment
2 strategy is to focus on reliability. And it allows
3 me to be proactive.

4 Q. Are you suggesting that there is equal
5 risk of recovery or not recovering for these
6 expenditures in a rider mechanism than in a rate
7 case?

8 A. Yes, I agree. There is risk.

9 Q. So there's not a lower risk with the
10 rider.

11 A. You know, low is a relatively term, but
12 there is risk. There's a prudence risk. And that's
13 my incentive right there, to make sure that I'm
14 keeping costs down and I'm spending it prudently or
15 else I run that risk of a disallowance.

16 Q. But is it a lower risk?

17 A. I don't know if I could -- I haven't
18 thought about it as a low or a high risk but it's a
19 risk, and as my obligation as an officer of this
20 company, I have that responsibility to make sure that
21 we spend the money prudently and minimize that risk
22 of a disallowance. That's my incentive right there.

23 Q. Okay. Thank you, Mr. Dias.

24 Turning to page 11, you refer at the top
25 to an evaluation, I think this is an evaluation of

1 the gridSMART rider, the gridSMART 1 program, an
2 evaluation to be completed and submitted to the
3 Commission by AEP Ohio around March 31, 2014. Was
4 that evaluation completed and submitted to the
5 Commission?

6 A. I believe it was, yes.

7 Q. And do you know what docket that would be
8 or --

9 A. Unfortunately, I don't remember the
10 docket number. I'm referring to the application that
11 was filed.

12 Q. I see, okay.

13 And then further down on the same page,
14 page 11, you state "The company is anticipating that
15 it will receive an order in Case No. 13-1939, which
16 will approve recovery of the gridSMART Phase 2 costs,
17 prior to receiving an order for ESP III." Has the
18 company received that order?

19 A. No, it has not.

20 Q. Okay. Moving to page 17, near the
21 bottom, your discussion of general projects under the
22 rubric of the DIR, do you know if any other electric
23 utilities in Ohio have been able to recover general
24 in-plant investments, plant in-service investments
25 such as this, through a distribution rider?

1 A. I do not know as much as I don't know
2 what other Ohio utilities' distribution reliability
3 strategies are. This is part of my distribution
4 reliability strategy. The answer is no, I don't
5 know.

6 Q. So this is the first time that any
7 company has attempted to do this?

8 A. I don't know.

9 Q. Okay. Turning to page 19, line 11 --
10 actually line 13 where you state "In 2017, the
11 Company will begin the replacement of the radio
12 system." Now, my understanding, based on your
13 earlier testimony here, is that it's not really 2017,
14 you're thinking that the company will begin this
15 investment in 2015?

16 A. That's correct, Mr. Smalz. That is a
17 placeholder on that table for '17 and '18, but if I
18 do get approval to include the communications system
19 in the DIR, I will move the beginning work on the
20 installation of that system as early as 2015. That's
21 my plan.

22 Q. And was that your thinking when you filed
23 this written testimony back in December?

24 A. I'm sorry?

25 Q. Was that your thinking at the time that

1 you filed your testimony in December of 2013?

2 A. It was just a placeholder when I filed
3 the testimony in '13.

4 Q. Okay. So you didn't really mean 2017
5 even when you filed this; it was just a placeholder.

6 A. It was a placeholder, correct.

7 Q. Okay.

8 A. Yeah, all these numbers in the chart,
9 while -- are placeholders. I mean, they're our
10 forecast that we will spend that general amount over
11 the term of the ESP, but values will move around
12 based on various, various things that may come about.
13 It is just a forecast of the plan, of the work plan,
14 but the radio communications system is a significant
15 piece of our overall reliability plan and I need to
16 bring that in as soon as I can. Absent the approval
17 of that inclusion in the DIR, I just don't see how I
18 could start that work any sooner than '17.

19 Q. I'm sorry. That last thing you said, you
20 don't see how you could start the work any sooner?

21 A. Yeah, I was meaning absent the approval
22 of including that plant in-service in the DIR I can't
23 see how --

24 Q. I see.

25 A. -- I can bring that system in sooner.

1 Q. Okay. Are you familiar with Mr. Vegas's
2 testimony, his prefiled direct testimony?

3 A. Generally speaking. I sat in through
4 most of his cross yesterday.

5 Q. And are you aware that he included a
6 table, I think it was Table 2, that projected
7 estimated rate impacts of the proposed ESP?

8 A. Okay.

9 Q. And I assume that those rate impact
10 projections were based on the forecast of when you
11 would make various -- when the company would make
12 various expenditures including the DIR expenditures.
13 You testified just a moment ago, I think, that these
14 forecast expenses, and particularly those in the DIR
15 table that you included on page 16, that those will
16 shift around or they could shift around?

17 A. That's correct. And any shifting I do
18 will not have a material impact on rates.

19 Q. Are you saying it wouldn't have an impact
20 as to when the rate -- as to what year the rate
21 changes kick in?

22 A. It would not have a material impact on
23 rates. Keep in mind, Mr. Smalz, that these are
24 capital commitments that I'm seeking to expend for
25 Ohio infrastructure. When they get into rates will

1 vary on when that plant goes into service. So just
2 because there's a number on here doesn't mean that
3 that value is going to get into rates that same year.
4 It will vary.

5 So my point is even if dollars switch
6 around between these years, it will not have a
7 material impact on rates.

8 Q. It could have some impact but not a
9 material impact?

10 A. Yes, I'll agree with you.

11 Q. Okay. Turning to page 20 in the ESRR
12 program, and specifically Table 2 on line 6, I
13 believe you earlier were asked some questions and
14 gave some testimony in response to the capital line
15 item and how that might differ from the forestry
16 projects that fall under the DIR, and as I recall
17 your main response was that to give us an assurance
18 there would be no double recovery.

19 Is there any other company witness who
20 might be able to explain precisely what the
21 difference is between the capital expenditures under
22 the ESSR -- the ESRR and the forestry expenditures
23 under the DIR?

24 A. Yes. I believe Company Witness Moore
25 will be able to explain what capital expenditures get

1 captured under the ESRR versus DIR related to
2 forestry, and I will once again assure you that I am
3 confident there is no double recovery of any costs
4 associated between those two programs.

5 Q. On page 22, I just have a general
6 question or two regarding the SSWR. Is there any --
7 have any other Ohio electric utilities ever requested
8 a rider for purposes of hiring more employees, any
9 rider similar to this sustained and skilled workforce
10 rider proposed by AEP Ohio?

11 A. Yes. As I said earlier, I don't -- I
12 don't know and am not aware of what other utilities'
13 strategies around reliability are, and so I don't
14 know the answer to that question.

15 This rider is very specific to a
16 reliability strategy that I'm setting forth. It's a
17 three-prong approach. It involves investment,
18 technology, and workforce. And I believe the
19 combination of those three -- those three prongs will
20 get to the reliability alignment that we are aspiring
21 to achieve between the company and the customers.

22 Q. So this type of rider may be
23 unprecedented, at least in Ohio.

24 A. I don't know whether it's unprecedented.
25 I just don't know what other utilities have done.

1 MR. SMALZ: Thank you, Mr. Dias. I don't
2 have any further questions.

3 THE WITNESS: You're welcome.

4 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Williams?

5 MR. WILLIAMS: Thank you, your Honor, no
6 questions.

7 EXAMINER SEE: Is there any other counsel
8 in the seats? Staff?

9 MR. MARGARD: Thank you, your Honor.

10 - - -

11 CROSS-EXAMINATION

12 By Mr. Margard:

13 Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Dias.

14 A. Good afternoon, Mr. Margard.

15 Q. The top of page 16 of your testimony, you
16 indicate that the company is requesting to modify the
17 DIR to include general plant accounts assigned to
18 distribution.

19 A. Correct.

20 Q. And the intention here is on a, as I
21 understand your testimony here today, is to capture
22 those capital investments in distribution that would
23 improve reliability.

24 A. It's to capture the investments
25 associated with general plant that support the

1 activities around reliability.

2 Q. And that's a good clarification. Thank
3 you for that.

4 Are there other capital accounts that
5 support distribution that are not included or that
6 the company is not seeking to include in the DIR?

7 A. When I wrote the testimony, I said
8 "general plant," but I was thinking specifically
9 service centers and the communications system.

10 Q. And those items are not included in the
11 company's current work plan, correct? Because they
12 haven't been approved as part of the DIR yet.

13 A. That's correct.

14 Q. It would be your intention in the next
15 DIR work plan to include those specific areas,
16 correct?

17 A. That's correct.

18 Q. I assume that the company has considered
19 other projects, capital projects, that they would
20 like to pursue if recovery was available; is that
21 true?

22 A. I would guess so but I can't think of
23 anything right now.

24 Q. Can you think of any capital account
25 supporting the distribution system that the company

1 would consider inappropriate for inclusion in the
2 DIR?

3 THE WITNESS: Could you repeat that
4 question, again?

5 (Record read.)

6 A. Not that come to mind right now.

7 Q. And that would be consistent with the
8 basic premise that you've been explaining today of
9 accelerating recovery through a rider mechanism until
10 such time as we reset the game, as it were, in a
11 distribution case; is that correct?

12 A. That is correct.

13 Q. And I think we've clarified the radio
14 system but I just want to make sure, the company
15 intends to replace that radio system whether this
16 expansion is approved or not; is that correct?

17 A. We will have to replace that system at
18 some point in time.

19 Q. And the point in time currently
20 contemplated is 2017.

21 A. That's correct.

22 Q. That the company would pursue earlier if
23 the expanded recovery is approved.

24 A. That's correct.

25 Q. Does your testimony cover the

1 modification of the gross-up factor for the DIR? Or
2 is that a question more appropriate for Ms. Moore?

3 A. My testimony does not cover what you
4 described. I believe it is more appropriate for
5 Witness Moore.

6 Q. Would the same be true of the customer
7 charge calculation?

8 A. Witness Roush covers the rate impacts, so
9 I would suggest either Moore and/or Roush.

10 Q. But not you.

11 A. But not me.

12 Q. What are your responsibilities for
13 preparation of the DIR work plans and PUC filings?

14 A. My responsibility as Vice President of
15 Distribution Operations covers the functions of
16 engineering design for our infrastructure, it
17 includes the front-line employees and contractors
18 that are responsible for constructing and maintaining
19 the infrastructure, and it includes the
20 responsibility over the distribution dispatch center
21 and the underground network we have in Columbus and
22 Canton, Ohio.

23 So my involvement starts in the beginning
24 of the design of the circuits through our engineering
25 group. The group is responsible for looking at the

1 reliability of the existing infrastructure,
2 developing a plan of where those improvements need to
3 be made, whether it's replacement, whether it's
4 maintenance, whatever that may be, and they assign a
5 cost associated with it. I'm involved during that
6 entire process and then, ultimately, I confer with
7 the president around the plan and the associated cost
8 and we jointly, the president and myself, are
9 responsible for seeking capital allocation for the
10 work plan.

11 Q. And are you also responsible for
12 gathering that input into the work plan document that
13 is submitted to the Commission staff?

14 A. To the -- yes. To the extent that my
15 group is responsible for showing the quantification
16 that we've talked about quite a bit today, we are
17 responsible for calculating those benefits and
18 working with our regulatory group under the direction
19 of Witness Spitznogle for submittal to the
20 Commission. And conversations and discussions with
21 the Commission staff is done in conjunction with my
22 group, my engineering group, the regulatory group,
23 and staff.

24 Q. Have you had a chance to review Staff
25 Witness McCarter's testimony in this case?

1 A. I did.

2 Q. Are you aware that she has made a number
3 of recommendations regarding additional information
4 that the staff believes that the company should file
5 as part of its DIR filings?

6 A. I recall there were some recommendations.

7 Q. Do you have -- are you familiar with
8 those recommendations?

9 A. Not at this very moment.

10 Q. Would you or would another company
11 witness be the person responsible for developing an
12 opinion with respect to those recommendations?

13 A. I think it will be my responsibility to
14 have an opinion on those recommendations.

15 Q. Would it be helpful to go through those
16 recommendations?

17 A. Sure.

18 Q. Sure. Ms. McCarter recommends that the
19 company file what plant in-service is being recorded
20 and recovered in the enhanced vegetation rider, the
21 gridSMART Phase 2 rider, the solar rider, and any
22 other rider which is recovering distribution plant
23 in-service as part of the DIR filing. Can you think
24 of any reason why that would not be appropriate
25 information to file?

1 A. And it's information only?

2 Q. Yes.

3 A. So let me start with my answer that I
4 have not had the opportunity to vet the
5 recommendations other than I read her testimony.
6 We've not had an opportunity to discuss them
7 internally as to whether what Miss McCarter is
8 recommending is feasible or not, but to the extent
9 it's feasible and reasonable, I see no reason not to
10 agree with that.

11 Q. And as long as that's feasible there's no
12 reason why it could not be provided by plant count
13 and subaccount, is there?

14 A. If it's available, yes, we will be happy.
15 I mean, that's the whole point of these riders is we
16 want transparency in what we're doing, so it's not
17 our goal to exclude information that is available.
18 It is our goal to provide the information that is
19 available to make these riders a success.

20 The only question, and that's the point
21 that I'm not sure about, is whether this information
22 is available and whether we can do it with a
23 reasonable amount of time and cost.

24 Q. And rather than go through her other
25 recommendations do I assume your response would be

1 the same for the other recommendations she makes in
2 her testimony?

3 A. That's fair, Mr. Margard.

4 Q. You've been asked some questions today
5 regarding the revenue caps for the DIR. Staff
6 Witness McCarter testifies that it's staff's
7 understanding that the annual DIR revenue caps
8 proposed by the company include the revenue
9 requirement associated with the plant in-service
10 currently being recovered by the gridSMART 1 rider.
11 Is that your understanding as well?

12 A. That's correct.

13 Q. I just wanted to confirm that, thank you.

14 Let me ask you to turn to page 20 of your
15 testimony, and ask you to focus on lines 10 and 11.

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. You indicate there that the proposed
18 increase in O&M is partially due to the availability
19 of actual historical data for developing the
20 estimates?

21 A. That's correct.

22 Q. And you specifically mention actual
23 historical data related to the attainment of a
24 four-year trim cycle.

25 A. Correct. The maintenance of a four-year

1 trim cycle.

2 Q. Well, that's what I wanted to inquire
3 about. The current program was implemented to reach
4 a four-year cycle, correct?

5 A. That is correct.

6 Q. And prior to that time it was not the
7 company's practice to trim end to end every four
8 years.

9 A. That's correct.

10 Q. And this program was adopted when?

11 A. I believe it was 2009 is when we started.

12 Q. So the current program is more
13 accelerated than the company's immediate past
14 practice.

15 A. That's correct. And when I was working
16 with the team around the estimate for maintaining the
17 trim cycle end to end once we've achieved it, we
18 factored in a 30 percent reduction to the cost per
19 line mile to attain that four-year cycle, okay, to
20 get to that point. And that 30 percent was a number
21 that we -- that we believe is fairly accurate based
22 on experience, and experience is from a sister
23 operating company that had a very similar and
24 identical vegetation program that was agreed upon
25 with their local commission.

1 And when they got to their cycle of
2 maintenance, they saw a 30 percent, it validated what
3 our estimates would be when we looked at the cost per
4 line mile, it ended up at a 30 percent reduction. So
5 I feel very confident at that 30 percent reduction.

6 Q. Has the company gotten to the point where
7 it has attained a four-year cycle that it is now
8 currently maintaining?

9 A. I believe we just got there or are
10 getting there. But 2014 is when we were expecting to
11 get to that cycle.

12 And, Mr. Margard, let me add around that
13 30 percent reduction, that's been the premise of my
14 testimony around the riders is that the whole purpose
15 of the rider is that we collect nothing more and
16 nothing less than the prudently expended expenses,
17 and I know you are aware of that. And so the reason
18 why I put the \$25 million number in the forecast is
19 because that will be the budget that I will establish
20 for the maintenance of that cycle. Anything less
21 than that will revert me back to something less than
22 a four-year cycle and I don't want to go back there.
23 I remember what the reliability -- how the
24 reliability strategies focused on vegetation.

25 Q. That's based on your forecasts of

1 attaining this four-year cycle --

2 A. That's correct.

3 Q. -- and the experience with the sister
4 company.

5 A. That's correct. And there may be a
6 margin of error that, you know, whether it's
7 30 percent or 32 percent or 28 percent, there may be
8 some margin of error but the reality is that the way
9 the rider mechanism works is that we -- the
10 company -- would seek no more or less than what it
11 expended after it's been reviewed.

12 Q. And which sister company was this,
13 please?

14 A. It was Public Service Company of
15 Oklahoma.

16 Q. And how long have they been maintaining a
17 four-year cycle?

18 A. I don't recall the dates.

19 Q. Do you know when they attained their
20 four-year cycle?

21 A. That's the part I don't recall, but it
22 was -- the discussions that we had with them was that
23 they were -- they had had it long enough that the
24 30 percent was validated as being a real number.

25 MR. MARGARD: That's all I have, thank

1 you, your Honor.

2 EXAMINER SEE: Redirect, Mr. Satterwhite?

3 MR. SATTERWHITE: Can I have ten minutes
4 to look through my notes, please?

5 EXAMINER SEE: Sure, let's take a
6 ten-minute break.

7 MR. SATTERWHITE: Thank you.

8 (Recess taken.)

9 EXAMINER SEE: Let's go back on the
10 record.

11 MR. SATTERWHITE: Thank you, your Honor.

12 - - -

13 REDIRECT EXAMINATION

14 By Mr. Satterwhite:

15 Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Dias, I just have a
16 couple of questions. Do you remember, or do you
17 still have in front of you OCC Exhibit No. 2 which
18 was Interrogatory 13-306 provided to you by Mr. Serio
19 from Ohio Consumers' Counsel?

20 A. I don't know if I still have that with me
21 or not. Oh, yes, I have it.

22 Q. And in your response to questions on that
23 you indicated on the response page that there were
24 other interrogatories that you would need to see that
25 incorporated part of this answer; is that correct?

1 A. Yes, that's correct.

2 MR. SATTERWHITE: Your Honor, I'd like to
3 mark as AEP Exhibit No. 5 the other interrogatory
4 responses which would be 13-301, 302, 303, 304, and
5 305. May I approach?

6 EXAMINER SEE: Yes. All those
7 interrogatories together are going to constitute AEP
8 Exhibit 5?

9 MR. SATTERWHITE: Yes, I think that's
10 appropriate. Trying to be expeditious here rather
11 than going one by one.

12 MS. BOJKO: I'm sorry, for clarification
13 purposes, are -- the interrogatories responding to
14 who? OCC?

15 MR. SATTERWHITE: Correct.

16 MS. BOJKO: Okay.

17 MR. SATTERWHITE: Not knowing what I
18 would be moving I did not have copies of these
19 because it's based on other questions so I will
20 provide copies after lunch to others but I've got one
21 for OCC because it was their exhibit. And one extra,
22 I'll place it down and let everyone fight for it.

23 (EXHIBIT MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.)

24 Q (By Mr. Satterwhite) Mr. Dias, could you
25 review these and tell me if these are the other

1 interrogatory responses that are referenced in
2 response to OCC Exhibit No. 2.

3 A. Yes, these are the ones that I had asked
4 about that I wanted to see.

5 Q. And what do these responses include?
6 What's the theme that these provide?

7 A. These responses reflect the reliability
8 improvement factor that Mr. Serio was asking me
9 about. They identify specific work programs that we
10 were engaged in under the DIR and we had calculated
11 improvement factors and provided them to staff -- to
12 OCC in the interrogatory. These are also I believe
13 the very same, I have to do a comparison, but these
14 are the very same improvement factors that we also
15 discussed with staff and had provided to staff.

16 Q. And Mr. Serio also asked some questions
17 about what else was provided as a result of the DIR
18 discussions with staff in the DIR process. Do you
19 remember that?

20 A. That's correct.

21 Q. Are you aware of any other
22 interrogatories that provided OCC responses on the
23 quantification of the results of the DIR?

24 A. Yes, I believe there were others.

25 MR. SATTERWHITE: May I approach, your

1 Honor?

2 EXAMINER SEE: Yes.

3 MR. SATTERWHITE: I'd like to mark as
4 AEP Ohio Exhibit No. 6 the response to the OCC
5 discovery, Fourth Set, Interrogatory 4-045.

6 (EXHIBIT MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.)

7 Q. Can you identify what I've put in front
8 of you as AEP Exhibit No. 6?

9 A. Yes, this is the Office of Ohio
10 Consumers' Counsel's Interrogatory No. 4 --
11 Interrogatory 4-045, 045.

12 Q. And is this one of the interrogatories
13 you were referring to a second ago of what else was
14 provided?

15 A. Exactly.

16 Q. What is encompassed in this response?
17 What's the information here?

18 A. Similarly this interrogatory shows
19 calculated improvement factors of reliability
20 improvements that the company has made under the DIR.

21 Q. Thank you.

22 MR. SATTERWHITE: And just for
23 housekeeping purposes, Mr. Serio informed me that in
24 AEP Ohio Exhibit No. 5, Interrogatory 13-305 was not
25 included in the set. We can provide that after lunch

1 but is it appropriate if I show the witness that so
2 he can verify it's the correct response as part of
3 that exhibit, your Honor?

4 EXAMINER SEE: You can show it to the
5 witness.

6 MR. SATTERWHITE: Thank you.

7 Q. Mr. Dias, I've placed in front of you the
8 response to OCC Interrogatory 13-305. Is that the
9 final interrogatory that's referenced in OCC Exhibit
10 No. 2?

11 A. Yes, there's a reference to see OCC
12 Interrogatory 13-305 and what you presented to me is
13 that response and it has a, again, similar
14 improvement factor calculated and provided.

15 Q. Thank you.

16 Now, you also discussed in your
17 conversation with Mr. Serio the comprehensive plan
18 and at some point in your testimony, and then you
19 also discussed the Plan associated with the DIR. Are
20 those the same thing?

21 A. The DIR is one component of my
22 comprehensive plan. My comprehensive plan is
23 comprised of the infrastructure reliability, which is
24 the DIR, and includes vegetation management. The
25 second prong is the technology deployment in

1 automation, and the third is the sustained and skill
2 force strategy. In combination that makes up my
3 comprehensive distribution reliability plan.

4 Q. There was some discussion about
5 reliability standards and I believe you referred to
6 them as targets at some point and others talked about
7 them as standards. Can you explain the difference
8 between targets and standards and how that fits on
9 the calendar to the best you know?

10 A. How that fits on the calendar?

11 Q. In the succession of the reliability for
12 targets over standards over time.

13 A. Sure, the performance targets, I refer to
14 them as targets, the performance standards that are
15 derived through PUCO proceedings and vetting with all
16 parties involved in the proceeding ultimately derives
17 a performance number, it's a SAIDI -- I'm sorry, it's
18 a SAIFI and a CAIDI target for the utility. It goes
19 through a regulatory proceeding.

20 The target is derived as a result of all
21 parties' agreement or the Commission's final decision
22 on what the expectation is from a performance
23 standpoint. That's just a number.

24 The reliability plan that I have set
25 forth in this proceeding goes beyond that number, it

1 goes to the customer's experience. The number is
2 just an overall average for the entire company. The
3 reliability strategy focuses on the customer
4 experience which is a combination of a lot more than
5 just that number. It's more than just frequency and
6 duration. It's around how we approach the
7 reliability standards.

8 Keep in mind the standards exclude
9 certain things such as major weather events. I focus
10 on -- my reliability strategy focuses on the customer
11 experience, so when we are doing DIR work and we're
12 replacing assets, we don't necessarily replace like
13 for like. We harden the system. That's the
14 resiliency I talked about.

15 So it's the combination of all of these
16 hardening of the system that makes the system more
17 resilient to weather events. Regardless whether it's
18 a major weather event or minor weather events it has
19 an impact on customer experience.

20 Q. Is it the company's goal just to meet the
21 standards?

22 A. Certainly meeting the standards is an
23 important part of our obligation, but no, it -- our
24 goal is to go far beyond that and that's one of the
25 reasons that we do, we engineer our activities around

1 the infrastructure in a way that improves customers'
2 experience. And a great example of that is one of
3 the standards that we have changed since the DIR has
4 been put in place is around resiliency for weather.
5 We're looking at sections and portions of our state
6 where the engineering was initially done back when
7 the system was put up to withhold a 5 percent -- I'm
8 sorry, a half-inch ice loading and today we're
9 engineering those same circuits to withstand a -- I'm
10 sorry, we engineer them to withstand a quarter-inch
11 ice loading. Today we engineer them to withstand a
12 half-inch ice loading so as you can see we're making
13 the system more resilient and it's part of the
14 overall customer experience.

15 Q. You also had a discussion with Mr. Serio
16 with the results of the surveys and percentage
17 numbers and you talked about 89 percent of the
18 customers expect their reliability to stay the same
19 or increase and he flipped it around to talk about
20 customers that expected to stay the same or
21 potentially decrease. Do you remember that
22 conversation?

23 A. I do.

24 Q. Do you believe the company can maintain
25 the customer's -- meet the customer's expectation of

1 even just maintaining reliability without the DIR as
2 proposed in this case?

3 A. No. I don't believe so. Maintaining the
4 current customers' expectations is going to take a
5 combination of all three of those. Any one of those
6 prongs of my strategy that if it's removed, it's
7 going to be difficult to maintain those customer
8 expectations.

9 Q. You also had some discussion on the
10 quantifications of or quantifying the results of the
11 DIR and you talked about prior Commission orders that
12 dealt with how the company needs to quantify. Are
13 you aware of anything that's outlying where the
14 Commission's instructed the company of how to
15 quantify in the future for the DIR?

16 A. In the most recent order that the
17 Commission approved related to the 2014 work plan the
18 Commission laid out a directive on things that need
19 to be quantified, and we intend to comply with that.

20 Q. And in the past when the company's
21 discussed the quantification and filed DIR plans, had
22 the DIR plans that have been filed been in
23 conjunction or in cooperation with the Commission
24 staff before being filed?

25 A. Yes. Absolutely. The benefits and the

1 just like what you had showed me on the improvement
2 factors have been shared and discussed with
3 Commission staff.

4 Q. Now, Mr. Serio also presented you what
5 he's marked as OCC Exhibit 1 which is a portion of
6 the, what we call the ESP 2 or 2.5, the 11-346 case.
7 Do you have that in front of you?

8 A. Yes, I'm looking at it.

9 Q. And he drew your attention to page 46
10 that dealt with the recovery of gridSMART costs which
11 is toward the end of the -- bottom of the page. Do
12 you see that?

13 A. Yes.

14 Q. And in that it discusses that the
15 Commission said the gridSMART costs in that case
16 should not be recovered for the DIR, correct?

17 A. That's correct.

18 Q. Are you aware of what the proposal was by
19 the company in that case of what gridSMART cost it
20 was asking to be put into the DIR?

21 MR. SERIO: Your Honor, I'm going to
22 object. I never asked about the details of what the
23 gridSMART costs from the 11-346 case were. We never
24 had that discussion at all. So this redirect is
25 going well beyond anything that I cross-examined the

1 witness on.

2 MR. SATTERWHITE: Your Honor, he asked
3 him to read the question "We emphasize that the
4 DIR" -- or the Commission order, "mechanism shall not
5 include any gridSMART costs; the gridSMART projects
6 shall be separate and apart from the DIR mechanism
7 and projects." He took an order out of context of
8 the entire request of the company. I think it's
9 important to understand, to apply it to this case
10 what the company was asking for in that case so that
11 the Commission order isn't misapplied. Is it like
12 for like or not is the question here, and it's
13 appropriate to clear it up versus just take the
14 snippet and assume what the underlying premise was.

15 EXAMINER SEE: I'll allow the question.
16 You can answer the question, Mr. Dias.

17 A. In the original request the company had
18 proposed that beyond gridSMART 1 any additional
19 gridSMART deployment, again, beyond gridSMART 1,
20 would have those costs be part of the DIR. And I
21 believe this order is emphasizing that the Commission
22 wanted to differentiate all gridSMART costs beyond
23 gridSMART 1 in a separate rider and that's exactly
24 what we're proposing, we are not changing that. We
25 are proposing that the furtherance of gridSMART in

1 the gridSMART 2 proposal will be maintained
2 separately, it will be maintained in a separate
3 rider, but this order was responding to our request
4 initially that everything beyond gridSMART 1 be part
5 of the DIR.

6 Q. Now, in response to Mr. Kurtz, he had
7 discussed with you a couple of the disagreements you
8 had with the Commission staff positions. Do you
9 remember that?

10 A. Yes.

11 Q. And specifically one of the ones you
12 mentioned was the mutual assistance credit. Could
13 you explain what your disagreement was with the
14 staff?

15 A. Yes. When I read the testimony of staff
16 around mutual assistance, I believe it's somewhat
17 misguided.

18 The testimony proposes that all of the
19 revenue that the company receives from mutual
20 assistance host companies, that's the receiving end
21 of a utility, be credited against the storm damage
22 rider. And here's why I have -- believe that it's
23 misguided: When we send employees out for mutual
24 assistance outside the system, they incur two types
25 of costs, they incur labor cost and they incur

1 incidentals.

2 The incidentals are -- examples are
3 lodging, food, fuel. Those are incremental real
4 expenses that AEP incurs while they are out, and the
5 reimbursement is strictly that it's a reimbursement
6 of those incremental costs that the company incurs
7 for those incidentals.

8 As far as labor is concerned, all of the
9 labor, the mutual assistance agreements are that the
10 labor expense is incurred at a time and a half rate.
11 The premise of the staff's opinion was that we're
12 collecting this straight time rate in our base rates
13 so the staff is recommending that the entire bill be
14 credited against the storm damage recovery rider.

15 Where I have a problem with it is that
16 the overtime piece of that labor is an incremental
17 expense just like the incidental hotel and lodging,
18 that is not an expense we otherwise would have paid
19 so it's reimbursing us for that incremental
20 additional expense that we incur for those employees
21 going out on mutual assistance.

22 As far as the base portion of their
23 salary, that work, that base salary that was included
24 in rates, that work doesn't go away. When those
25 employees come back, they've got to catch up their

1 work. Our maintenance programs that we're committed
2 to under the PUCO rules still have to be done and the
3 only way I can get those, all of that work done is
4 through overtime.

5 So not only am I having to have that work
6 made up but I'm actually paying for it at overtime
7 rates, so there is no double recovery or profit, so
8 to speak, that the company makes when it sends
9 employees out of town for mutual assistance.

10 In fact, by what staff is recommending
11 just undermines the entire mutual assistance program.
12 It's going to give me a disincentive because it will
13 cost me money to send employees out if I don't get
14 that recovery back from other utilities and it will
15 just undermine the entire mutual assistance program.

16 Q. Thank you. Now, I believe also when you
17 were talking with Mr. Smalz about the shifting of
18 cost between the different years in the DIR, do you
19 remember that?

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. Is the company going to be able to -- the
22 company is still subject to the caps in each year of
23 their spending, correct?

24 A. That's correct.

25 Q. Now, you also answered some questions

1 from staff counsel, Mr. Margard, about the testimony
2 of Doris McCarter, correct?

3 A. That's correct.

4 Q. And I believe you stated you had read it
5 but weren't familiar with all the recommendations,
6 correct?

7 A. That's correct.

8 Q. What were you referring to when you said
9 in your opinion that your answer would be the same
10 for the other recommendations made by Miss McCarter?

11 A. I was referring to the data sharing of
12 information. I explained to Mr. Margard that our
13 goal under these riders is to share information and
14 it's not our goal to exclude but to include as much
15 information as we can, so it's all around data
16 sharing.

17 MR. SATTERWHITE: Thank you. Right on
18 the clock. That's all I have, your Honor.

19 EXAMINER SEE: Let's go off the record
20 for just a second.

21 (Discussion off the record.)

22 EXAMINER SEE: Let's go on the record.

23 Any recross, Mr. Smalz?

24 MR. SMALZ: No, your Honor.

25 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Dougherty?

1 MR. DOUGHERTY: No, your Honor.
2 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. McDaniel?
3 MR. McDANIEL: No, your Honor.
4 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Howard?
5 MR. HOWARD: No, your Honor.
6 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Williams?
7 MR. WILLIAMS: No, your Honor.
8 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. McDermott?
9 MR. McDERMOTT: No, your Honor.
10 EXAMINER SEE: Miss Hussey?
11 MS. HUSSEY: No, your Honor.
12 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Williamson?
13 MR. WILLIAMSON: No, your Honor.
14 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Kurtz?
15 MR. KURTZ: No, your Honor.
16 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Darr?
17 MR. DARR: No.
18 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Yurick?
19 MR. YURICK: No.
20 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Serio, you have cross
21 for this witness?
22 MR. SERIO: I do, your Honor.
23 EXAMINER SEE: And I understand the same
24 is true for staff, Mr. Margard?
25 MR. MARGARD: It depends on what

1 Mr. Serio asks.

2 EXAMINER SEE: We'll take a break for
3 lunch and take the recross of both those parties.
4 Let's break until 2:15.

5 (Thereupon, at 1:19 p.m., a lunch recess
6 was taken.)

7 - - -

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1 Wednesday Afternoon Session,

2 June 4, 2014.

3 - - -

4 EXAMINER SEE: Let's go back on the
5 record.

6 Mr. Serio, do you have some recross for
7 this witness?

8 MR. SERIO: Yes, your Honor, thank you.

9 - - -

10 RECROSS-EXAMINATION

11 By Mr. Serio:

12 Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Dias.

13 A. Good afternoon.

14 Q. Could you get AEP Exhibit 5 and 6 that
15 you have there in front of you.

16 A. Okay.

17 Q. If I go through AEP Exhibit 5, each page
18 of AEP Exhibit 5 corresponds to one of the items on
19 AEP Exhibit 6, correct? For example, 13-301 talks
20 about animal mitigation, and if you look at AEP
21 Exhibit 6, the first item there is animal mitigation,
22 correct?

23 A. That's correct.

24 Q. So in a sense AEP Exhibit 5 and 6 are the
25 same information.

1 A. You know, I can't agree to that. The
2 information on Interrogatories 13-01 -- 13-301,
3 13-302, 13-303, 13-304, and 13-305 has more
4 information than what is on Interrogatory 4-045.

5 Q. But it's the same five categories,
6 correct?

7 A. It's the same categories. I'll agree
8 with you there.

9 Q. And that's only 5 of the 27 categories
10 that are listed in the 2013 work plan, correct?

11 A. Mr. Serio, I don't recall how many items
12 are in the work plan itself.

13 Q. Do you have OCC Exhibit 2 there?

14 A. Not anymore.

15 MR. SERIO: Could counsel provide him a
16 copy of OCC Exhibit 2?

17 Q. That lists 27 categories, correct?

18 A. Yes. These are components within the
19 work plan.

20 Q. Right.

21 A. The work plan is at a lot higher level
22 which is substantially less than 27 items, so as you
23 drill down deeper into the work plan, you're going to
24 get more and more components within that work plan.

25 Q. Okay. If you take AEP Exhibit 6 and you

1 compare it to OCC Exhibit 2, the five areas that are
2 listed on AEP Exhibit 6 are listed within OCC Exhibit
3 2, correct?

4 A. Correct.

5 MR. SERIO: Can I approach real quick,
6 your Honor?

7 EXAMINER SEE: Yes.

8 Q. This morning I showed you the work plan
9 that was attached to your application in case
10 12-3129 --

11 A. Correct.

12 Q. -- do you recall that? If you look at
13 the work plan, the category that says "Components,"
14 are those the same components that are listed in OCC
15 Exhibit 2?

16 A. It appears to be that way without
17 checking all of them.

18 Okay.

19 Q. And if I look at the work plan, the final
20 column that says "2013 Projected," that's the amount
21 that's projected to be spent for each of those
22 categories, correct?

23 A. That's what it appears to be, yes.

24 Q. So if I was to look at the items that
25 were listed in AEP Exhibit No. 6, I could find the

1 estimated spending on the work plan here and I could
2 determine what percentage of the overall 2013 budget
3 is attributable to the five categories where you
4 provided this service reliability improvement,
5 correct?

6 MR. SATTERWHITE: Objection. The scope
7 of the redirect that I gave was whether there was
8 documentation provided on the quantification of
9 reliability. Now we're getting into other areas on
10 an exhibit that wasn't even entered in dealing with
11 capital costs and allocations.

12 MR. SERIO: I'll deal with it in brief,
13 your Honor, that's fine.

14 Q. Now, in response to questions from
15 counsel on redirect you indicated that without all
16 three components of your plan, the company could not
17 meet the current service reliability standards. Is
18 that your testimony?

19 A. I don't believe that's my testimony. Let
20 me clarify what I believe I was answering. If there
21 was any component of my three-part reliability
22 strategy plan that was removed, I would have
23 difficulty meeting the reliability strategy
24 expectations of customers. I don't believe I
25 referenced the targets.

1 Q. But you could continue to meet the
2 Commission standards, correct?

3 A. I don't know. I believe it's going to be
4 difficult to meet those standards, but I'm not sure.

5 Q. Do you recall me asking you those
6 questions in deposition?

7 A. I do. And I recall saying that I believe
8 reliability would deteriorate. I don't recall making
9 reference to the standards.

10 MR. SERIO: Can I approach, your Honor?

11 MR. SATTERWHITE: Your Honor, at this
12 point I'll object. My question on redirect was
13 whether they were going to meet customer expectations
14 as Mr. Dias indicated, now we're getting back into a
15 line of cross that was already done by OCC initially
16 dealing with the standards. That was not my
17 question. My question was on customer expectations.

18 MR. SERIO: Your Honor, as long as we're
19 clear he's talking about customer expectations and in
20 no way is his answer to counsel going back to the
21 Commission standards, because I thought we were clear
22 this morning that his testimony was that they could
23 meet the Commission standards, and I just don't want
24 that question about customer expectations confused
25 with the Commission standards.

1 EXAMINER SEE: Well, rephrase your
2 question so that you can ensure that that distinction
3 is being made.

4 Q (By Mr. Serio) Mr. Dias, your response to
5 counsel's redirect had to do with customer
6 expectations and in no way was changing your
7 testimony from this morning with regard to whether
8 the company could meet PUCO reliability standards if
9 the Commission were to not approve all three steps of
10 your plan, the DIR, the technical improvements, and
11 the sustained skilled workforce riders.

12 A. That's correct. My response to counsel's
13 redirect question was solely focusing on customer
14 expectations.

15 MR. SERIO: Okay. Thank you. That's all
16 I have, your Honor.

17 Thank you, Mr. Dias.

18 THE WITNESS: You're welcome. Thank you.

19 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Margard?

20 MR. MARGARD: I have in fact no
21 additional questions, thank you, your Honor.

22 - - -

23 EXAMINATION

24 By Examiner See:

25 Q. Mr. Dias, in regards to the workforce

1 rider you said you need, that's to allow AEP Ohio to
2 employ additional employees? Correct?

3 A. That's correct.

4 Q. Okay. Would those employees hired and
5 whose labor would be reflected in the workforce rider
6 be exclusively assigned to work on the DIR, the ESRR,
7 gridSMART program, and in relation to storm damage
8 restoration?

9 A. They would be assigned to everything
10 AEP Ohio has responsibility for related to Ohio
11 customers. If that's not --

12 EXAMINER SEE: All right. Thank you.

13 THE WITNESS: Okay.

14 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Satterwhite.

15 MR. SATTERWHITE: Thank you, your Honor.
16 At this point the company would re-move the admission
17 of AEP Exhibit No. 4 and move for the admission of
18 AEP Exhibits 5 and 6.

19 EXAMINER SEE: Are there any objections
20 to the admission of AEP Ohio Exhibits 4, 5, or 6?

21 MR. SERIO: No, your Honor.

22 EXAMINER SEE: Hearing none, AEP Exhibits
23 4, 5, and 6 are admitted into the record.

24 (EXHIBITS ADMITTED INTO EVIDENCE.)

25 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Serio.

1 MR. SERIO: OCC would move OCC Exhibit 1
2 and OCC Exhibit 2 into the record.

3 Your Honor, with regard to the notice of
4 Ohio Power Company in case 12-3129, inasmuch as it's
5 a filing at the PUCO, I assume that administrative
6 notice is sufficient, you don't need me to mark it.

7 EXAMINER SEE: We can take administrative
8 notice of the document.

9 MR. SERIO: Thank you, your Honor.

10 MR. SATTERWHITE: Just for clarification,
11 was that the work plan that was filed that you're
12 asking for?

13 MR. SERIO: The notice that was filed on
14 December 3rd, 2012.

15 MR. SATTERWHITE: And that's the
16 spreadsheet that you showed the witness; is that
17 correct?

18 MR. SERIO: Yes.

19 MR. SATTERWHITE: Just want to make sure
20 we're clear.

21 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Serio, would you
22 prefer that we just take administrative notice of the
23 opinion and order in 11-346?

24 MR. SERIO: Your Honor, that's at your
25 pleasure. I cut the pages down to keep it simple and

1 because I had numerous questions about it I had that
2 one prepared. Had I anticipated the problem with the
3 notice, I would have made copies of that one and had
4 it. So it's really your pleasure. I'm okay either
5 way.

6 EXAMINER SEE: We can take administrative
7 notice of the opinion and order in the ESP 2.5 or
8 Case No. 11-346, et al.

9 MR. SERIO: But I would move OCC Exhibit
10 2 into the record.

11 EXAMINER SEE: I'm sorry, repeat that,
12 please.

13 MR. SERIO: I would move OCC Exhibit 2
14 into the record.

15 EXAMINER SEE: Is there any objection to
16 OCC Exhibit 2?

17 MR. SATTERWHITE: No objection.

18 EXAMINER SEE: OCC Exhibit 2 is admitted
19 into the record.

20 (EXHIBIT ADMITTED INTO EVIDENCE.)

21 EXAMINER SEE: Thank you, Mr. Dias.

22 THE WITNESS: Thank you, your Honor.

23 EXAMINER PARROT: Company may call its
24 next witness.

25 MR. NOURSE: The company calls William

1 Allen.

2 EXAMINER PARROT: Please raise your right
3 hand.

4 (Witness sworn.)

5 EXAMINER PARROT: Please be seated.

6 - - -

7 WILLIAM A. ALLEN

8 being first duly sworn, as prescribed by law, was
9 examined and testified as follows:

10 DIRECT EXAMINATION

11 By Mr. Nourse:

12 Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Allen. Can you state
13 your name for the record.

14 A. My name is William A. Allen.

15 Q. By whom are you employed and in what
16 capacity?

17 A. I'm employed by American Electric Power
18 Service Corporation as Managing Director of
19 Regulatory Case Management.

20 Q. Did you cause to be filed some direct
21 testimony in this case on December 20th, 2013?

22 A. I did.

23 Q. Okay.

24 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, I'd like to mark
25 Mr. Allen's direct testimony as AEP Ohio Exhibit 7.

1 EXAMINER PARROT: So marked.

2 (EXHIBIT MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.)

3 MR. NOURSE: I'll give the reporter a
4 copy.

5 Q. Mr. Allen, did you prepare or cause to be
6 prepared the questions and answers that are contained
7 in Exhibit 7?

8 A. Yes, I did.

9 Q. As you sit here today, do you have any
10 corrections, changes, or additions to your testimony?

11 A. No, I do not.

12 Q. Okay. If I were to ask you the same
13 questions today, would your answers be the same?

14 A. Yes, they would.

15 MR. NOURSE: Thank you, your Honor, I
16 would move for admission of Exhibit No. 7 subject to
17 cross-examination.

18 EXAMINER PARROT: Thank you.

19 OPAB?

20 MS. MOONEY: No questions.

21 EXAMINER PARROT: OCC?

22 MR. DARR: Your Honor.

23 EXAMINER PARROT: I'm sorry, yes,
24 Mr. Darr.

25 MR. DARR: We had a discussion during

1 break about order of cross-examination. Given the
2 positions of the various parties we thought it might
3 be appropriate for Mr. Kurtz to go first on
4 cross-examination and then follow the order from
5 there. His position in this case is somewhat
6 different than the other parties that have taken a
7 position with regard to one of the key issues in
8 Mr. Allen's testimony.

9 EXAMINER PARROT: Okay. Mr. Kurtz.

10 MR. KURTZ: Thank you, your Honor.

11 - - -

12 CROSS-EXAMINATION

13 By Mr. Kurtz:

14 Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Allen.

15 A. Good afternoon.

16 Q. Just to be clear, AEP and OEG's position
17 on the PPA OVEC issue differ in the following
18 respects: Ten years versus three years, correct?

19 A. That's correct.

20 Q. A straight line cost recovery versus
21 levelized?

22 A. That's correct.

23 Q. A placeholder PPA for more potential
24 contracts versus OEG's position on that?

25 A. That's correct.

1 (Discussion off the record.)

2 Q. And then finally we recommended that AEP
3 have a 10 percent stake and having skin in the game
4 so it's in the same boat with ratepayers, and your
5 position was not that.

6 A. That's correct.

7 Q. Okay. All right. Do you have IEU No. 6
8 in front of you, Exhibit No. 6? Or could your
9 counsel give you that. It was the 2012 OVEC annual
10 report.

11 MR. SATTERWHITE: May I approach?

12 Q. Will you turn to page 35 of the 2012 OVEC
13 annual report.

14 A. I'm there.

15 Q. Okay. Do you see in the middle of the
16 page where they have average price per megawatt-hour
17 sponsors?

18 A. Yes.

19 Q. Is that the amount -- is that the price
20 at which AEP Ohio receives the OVEC generation for by
21 year?

22 A. That's the price including the demand and
23 energy components, correct.

24 Q. Okay. So in 2008 it was \$40.286 cents
25 per megawatt-hour?

1 A. That's correct.

2 Q. Okay. Then it was \$41.9 a megawatt-hour
3 in 2009?

4 A. That's correct.

5 Q. Then in 2010 46.5?

6 A. That's correct.

7 Q. 2011 50.8?

8 A. Yes, that's correct.

9 Q. And then there was a significant jump
10 from 2011-'12, it went from 50 to 62. Do you know
11 why that was the case?

12 A. There were two general causes, one in
13 2012 as well as 2013. The OVEC units had tie-in
14 outages related to certain environmental retrofits
15 being placed on those facilities, as well as lower
16 dispatch due to low market prices during those two
17 years.

18 Q. Those items were the new scrubbers on
19 both the Kyger Creek and the Clifty Creek units?

20 A. Yes, that's correct.

21 Q. So those units are officially compliant
22 with MATS and CASPR and all the rest?

23 A. Yes, they are today.

24 Q. Okay. Now, this information is a little
25 dated. Do you happen to know what the comparable

1 information for 2013 is for the record?

2 A. Yeah. For 2013 the rate was
3 approximately \$64 a megawatt-hour, due to the same
4 causes that we saw in 2012, the low market prices
5 causing the low dispatch, as well as tie-in outages.

6 Q. Okay. So it seems it stabilized from
7 2012 to '13. What about information with respect to
8 2014?

9 A. For 2014 for the first quarter the units
10 had no tie-in outages and the market prices were
11 higher, as we're all aware, with the polar vortex
12 that occurred, and the units dispatched much better
13 and their average price was approximately \$48 a
14 megawatt-hour.

15 Q. Okay. So that would be a substantial
16 reduction from 2012?

17 A. That's correct. And it's in line with
18 the values that we saw in 2010 and '11 when the units
19 were able to dispatch well.

20 Q. So is this a correct relationship, when
21 market prices are high, the units dispatch kind of
22 round-the-clock and therefore have better heat rate,
23 better efficiencies, and produce power for a lower
24 cost?

25 A. Yes, that would be true.

1 Q. Plus, as you produce more megawatt-hours,
2 the fixed costs are amortized so that the costs
3 per -- amortized over more units so the fixed cost
4 per megawatt-hour also goes down.

5 A. Yeah. I would say they're spread over
6 more megawatt-hours reducing the per megawatt-hour
7 charge, yes.

8 Q. So the value of the OVEC hedge is better
9 in the sense when the market prices are high, OVEC
10 costs go down even lower creating a bigger profit so
11 to speak.

12 A. The average cost of OVEC goes down as
13 market price is high providing more benefit under the
14 PPA rider the company proposed.

15 Q. Is that sort of a compounding hedge or
16 how would you describe that relationship if there is
17 such a thing?

18 A. I don't know that I'd call it a
19 compounding hedge for most of the elements of it,
20 when we talk about the demand charges, but clearly on
21 the energy side it is a compounding hedge because the
22 units are going to have fewer ramp-ups and ramp-downs
23 which increase their average cost of production.

24 Q. These big coal units that like get turned
25 on and run flat out, that's the way they're most

1 efficient?

2 A. Yes, that's correct.

3 Q. One last question. Assume the Commission
4 approved the OVEC PPA but no more, what percentage of
5 customers' bills would be hedged?

6 A. The OVEC generation represents about 5 to
7 6 percent of the total connected load of AEP Ohio.

8 Q. So if the Commission were to approve the
9 OVEC, essentially under your nonbypassable approach
10 customers would have 5 to 6 percent of their power at
11 cost of service from OVEC and 96 -- 94 to 95 percent
12 at market.

13 A. That would be the effect from a customer
14 bill perspective, yes.

15 Q. So that would be sort of the balanced
16 portfolio approach, little bit of cost but primarily
17 market?

18 A. Yeah, I think the company's position
19 would be that a larger hedge would be more beneficial
20 but this is a start.

21 Q. And, again, just to be clear, this would
22 not affect the amount of power people have to buy
23 from CRES suppliers or affect the amount of auction
24 suppliers, it's all on a financial basis so that 5 to
25 6 percent cost is purely financial?

1 A. That's correct. The company, as we
2 developed the PPA rider, one of our guiding
3 principles was to try to avoid having any impact on
4 CRES providers or on the auction.

5 Q. Keep the benefits of the competitive
6 model plus provide some cost-based hedging?

7 A. Yes, that's correct.

8 MR. KURTZ: Thank you, your Honor.

9 EXAMINER SEE: OCC?

10 MR. BERGER: Thank you, your Honor.

11 - - -

12 CROSS-EXAMINATION

13 By Mr. Berger:

14 Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Allen.

15 A. Good afternoon.

16 Q. As you know, I'm Tad Berger with
17 Consumers' Counsel's Office.

18 Do you know -- Mr. Vegas testified the
19 other day regarding who denied -- or the fact that
20 AEP Ohio was denied consent to transfer its OVEC
21 assets to AEP GenCo. Do you recall that?

22 A. I do.

23 Q. But he wasn't able to recall who the
24 parties were that denied that consent. Do you know?

25 A. I do not know.

1 Q. Okay. Do you know whether AEP has ever
2 denied consent to any member of OVEC to transfer its
3 assets to an affiliate or a third party?

4 A. I don't know.

5 Q. Thank you.

6 And, Mr. Allen, have you ever run a
7 dispatch model such as was run to estimate the OVEC
8 costs in this proceeding?

9 A. I've worked with our group that does the
10 dispatch modeling, they've done dispatch models for
11 me at my request in the past.

12 Q. Okay. They've done them at your request.
13 You've never prepared one yourself; is that correct?

14 A. I've not prepared one but I'm very
15 familiar with the process.

16 Q. Okay. And you sponsored the
17 interrogatory in this proceeding, IEU 2-001, and the
18 attachments to that exhibit, it's a confidential
19 response, that provided the estimates that were
20 prepared by two different units at AEP?

21 A. Yes, that's correct.

22 Q. And each of those three attachments
23 reflect dispatch modeling for OVEC at three different
24 periods of time; is that correct?

25 A. Yes, that's correct.

1 Q. Would you agree with me that only one of
2 those attachments, Attachment 1, actually calculated
3 a net cost or benefit for the ESP period?

4 A. No.

5 Q. Okay. Would you agree with me that
6 Attachment 1 was the only attachment, the only model
7 that included -- was done on a monthly basis?

8 A. The other models would have been done,
9 all the models would have been done on a hourly
10 dispatch. The results in Attachments 2 and 3 were
11 summarized on an annual basis, and Attachment 1 was
12 summarized on a monthly basis.

13 Q. Okay. But Attachments 2 and 3 show 2015
14 and 2018 for an entire calendar year, don't they?

15 A. Yes, they do.

16 Q. So those two attachments do not
17 correspond to the ESP period; would you agree with
18 that?

19 A. They cover a period longer than the ESP
20 period and from the data included on those you can
21 infer the results were the ESP period.

22 Q. The data for the ESP period is not
23 calculated on those attachments; is that correct?

24 A. There's data sufficient on those
25 attachments to estimate the impact for the ESP

1 period.

2 Q. Well, are you saying for 2015 you would
3 take -- you would take seven-twelfths of 2015? Would
4 that be an appropriate way to do a calculation? And
5 five-twelfths of 2018?

6 A. Not exactly. And based on some of the
7 questions we had yesterday I endeavored to undertake
8 that analysis, and what I would do for the --

9 Q. I'm sorry, did you say you endeavored to
10 undertake that analysis?

11 A. I undertook the analysis, yes.

12 Q. Okay. Well, I'm not asking you what you
13 did yesterday after the examination.

14 A. Well, you were asking if it could have
15 been done so I was answering that question.

16 Q. No, I did not ask whether it could have
17 been done. I asked you whether -- that it was done
18 on those -- could one derive it directly from those
19 attachments.

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. You derived it solely from those
22 attachments and not from other information?

23 A. What I did is I derived a result that
24 showed that over the ESP period that the PPA rider
25 with OVEC would produce a benefit to customers of

1 approximately \$8.4 million.

2 Q. I think we're not on the confidential
3 record so I don't know if you want to refrain from
4 providing those kinds of numbers.

5 A. Those numbers aren't confidential, the
6 totals.

7 And so to undertake such an endeavor what
8 one would do --

9 MR. BERGER: Your Honor, at this point
10 I'd move to strike his testimony because my only
11 question to him was whether it could be done solely
12 from the information on Attachments 2 and 3.

13 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, I think the
14 witness needs to be permitted to finish his answer
15 and then any motions to strike can be taken up at
16 that time rather than continuing to interrupt.

17 EXAMINER PARROT: I agree.

18 Please continue, Mr. Allen.

19 A. So what one would do is take the energy
20 revenues from, say, Attachment 2 for 2015 and in that
21 case a seven-twelfths estimate would be reasonable,
22 as well as a seven-twelfths estimate for the energy
23 expenses.

24 On the capacity revenues it wouldn't be
25 appropriate to just take a seven-twelfths value from

1 that exhibit because it reflects two different
2 capacity periods within the PJM planning years. And
3 so you would have to isolate based on the RPM price
4 for the '15-'16 planning year what that value is for
5 the first year.

6 On the demand expense side it would be
7 appropriate to do a calculation assuming
8 seven-twelfths because the demand charge is
9 relatively constant across the year on a dollar per
10 month basis.

11 And so when you do that calculation, what
12 you show is in year 1 the PPA -- and, sorry, there's
13 another adjustment that would be appropriate to make
14 on the demand charge is that you would want to look
15 at the more recent OVEC data on the budget for OVEC
16 for the demand charges that was presented in OEG Set
17 2, Interrogatory 2-004, you would use that to come up
18 with the demand charge.

19 Putting those together what you see is
20 that in year 1 the PPA charge would be \$6.2 million
21 to customers, in year 2 the PPA rider would produce a
22 credit to customers of \$2.8 million, and in year 3
23 the PPA rider would produce a benefit to customers of
24 \$11.8 million.

25 MR. BERGER: Your Honor, I move to strike

1 his response at this point in time. His response
2 could have been limited solely to answering whether
3 it could have been presented solely from the
4 information in Attachments 2 and 3. He volunteered
5 information from other interrogatories, new
6 calculations he had done since yesterday, information
7 that had not been provided through discovery when
8 this question had been asked back in January. I find
9 it hard to understand why it's being presented today.

10 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, I disagree. I
11 think, first of all, the discovery reference that was
12 made was definitely provided well in advance of the
13 hearing. And that answer and the rest of the answer
14 related to the question of how you could do this
15 analysis just using the information that was on
16 Attachment 1, 2, and 3 to the IEU interrogatory we're
17 discussing here.

18 So he explained in detail where the
19 information came from in the face of a challenge that
20 you couldn't do it without additional information. I
21 think that's a full appropriate answer and shouldn't
22 be stricken.

23 EXAMINER PARROT: I agree, Mr. Nourse.

24 The motion to strike is denied.

25 MR. BERGER: Thank you, your Honor.

1 Q (By Mr. Berger) So, Mr. Allen, just to
2 clarify your testimony about what is or is not
3 confidential in Attachments 1, 2, and 3, are you
4 saying the total numbers in those exhibits are not
5 confidential? And please explain what you mean by
6 "the total numbers."

7 A. Sure. The total PPA rider charge or
8 credit in dollars I would not view as confidential.
9 The details such as the variable, the fuel and
10 variable cost of those units, would be confidential.
11 But the final result of the calculation in a dollars
12 aspect would not be confidential.

13 Q. Would the megawatt-hours used during
14 those periods be confidential? During the entire ESP
15 period would those numbers be confidential? The
16 projections for 2015 through '18. Well, through
17 the -- for the ESP period.

18 A. I don't think I would view the
19 megawatt-hours of generation as confidential.

20 MS. BOJKO: Your Honor, may we go off the
21 record to discuss this confidentiality issue?

22 EXAMINER PARROT: Yes. Go off the
23 record.

24 (Discussion off the record.)

25 EXAMINER PARROT: Let's go back on the

1 record.

2 Mr. Berger.

3 MR. BERGER: Thank you, your Honor.

4 Q (By Mr. Berger) Mr. Allen, thank you for
5 your response. You described some calculations you
6 did with Attachments 2 and 3 to calculate the
7 information on those attachments for the ESP period
8 rather than for calendar years 2015 through 2032 as
9 shown on those attachments. Do you recall that?

10 A. Yes. And, just to be clear, what I
11 described is the calculation I did based upon IEU
12 Interrogatory 2-01, Attachment 2, and OEG Set 2,
13 Interrogatory 2-004, Attachment 1.

14 Q. Okay. And I think you said during your
15 answer that you could just use a seven-twelfths
16 allocator for 2015 and a five-twelfths allocator for
17 2018 for energy revenues; is that right?

18 A. For both energy expense and energy
19 revenues, that's correct.

20 Q. And that's the case, Mr. Allen, even
21 though these -- this was done through an hourly
22 dispatch model. The hourly dispatch wouldn't change
23 between 2015 and 2018?

24 A. The hourly dispatch is different in 2015
25 and 2018, but based upon my experience with what

1 these forecasted values are, that's a reasonable
2 estimate of the impact.

3 Q. So you're saying energy revenues could be
4 allocated for the first five months of 2000 -- first
5 seven -- first five months of 2015 and the last seven
6 months of 2015 in the same way, it could be allocated
7 equal on a per-month basis, that there's no
8 difference effectively in each month of that period
9 as to how that hourly dispatch -- as to what the
10 hourly dispatch would produce per month; is that
11 right?

12 A. It's a reasonable estimate to do that
13 because the energy revenues are based upon the
14 kilowatt sales resulting from the dispatch of the
15 units as well as the energy expense. The energy
16 expense is based upon the fuel burn that only occurs
17 when the unit's dispatching, the revenues likewise
18 only occur when the unit's operating and dispatching.

19 Q. In coming to the assessment that you made
20 did you review the hourly dispatch figures in order
21 to determine -- in order to check your assumptions?

22 A. I did not review the dispatch by hour.

23 Q. Okay. Is there a person here testifying
24 in this proceeding who's familiar with the dispatch?

25 A. I've seen data on the hourly dispatch and

1 we provided it in response to discovery.

2 Q. Okay. You've seen it, but was there
3 somebody -- is there somebody testifying in this
4 proceeding, though, who was responsible for
5 developing that hourly dispatch?

6 A. No. The analysis was done at my request.

7 Q. But you did not do the analysis. Who did
8 the analysis?

9 A. The analysis was done by two individuals
10 within the AEP Service Corporation.

11 Q. Okay. They're not testifying in this
12 proceeding, right?

13 A. No, they're not.

14 Q. Okay. Thank you.

15 Now, Attachment 1 and Attachments 2 and 3
16 use different dispatch models; is that correct?

17 A. Attachment 1 would have used the PLEXOS
18 dispatch model and Attachments 2 and 3 would have
19 used what's referred to within AEP as a spread option
20 model.

21 Q. And those were prepared by two different
22 groups within the company?

23 A. Yes, they were.

24 Q. And did you do a comparison between the
25 results of those two different models?

1 A. I've looked at the results between the
2 three analyses and they were provided in response to
3 discovery, the discovery asked for all of the
4 analyses we had performed so I sought out any
5 analysis that had been completed and those were the
6 three that were responsive.

7 Q. Okay. And you did -- the analysis in
8 Attachments 1, 2, and 3 are for different periods of
9 time, correct? I mean in the sense that -- in the
10 sense that they each used -- they were each done at
11 different times and utilized the market prices that
12 were in effect at those times?

13 A. They where done at different points in
14 time and they used different forward price curves,
15 they would have used different estimates of the fuel
16 cost of the OVEC units, the expected O&M of those
17 units, based upon whatever data the company had
18 available when we performed those analyses.

19 Q. And you did not go back and say, okay,
20 how would these -- each of these models -- would be
21 the result of each of these models if they were
22 performed using the same forward curves, the same
23 fuel projections, and the other items that you just
24 mentioned. You didn't go back and try and see
25 whether they would produce the same or similar

1 results, did you?

2 A. No. I did do some of that. And that's
3 what we were discussing when we talked about the
4 calculation I did where I said I looked at Attachment
5 2 and incorporated into that the O&M, or the demand
6 charges that were presented in Interrogatory OEG
7 2-004, which was a more recent forecast from OVEC,
8 and that was a forecast that was in line with the
9 demand charges presented in Attachment 1.

10 Q. But you didn't -- again, my question was
11 did you look at the results for each of the -- for
12 each of the models using the same assumptions that we
13 discussed earlier, the forward curve for market
14 prices, the same fuel price projections, to see
15 whether they would produce the same outcome?

16 A. Attachments 2 and 3 use the same model.
17 So if I used the same assumptions for Attachments 2
18 and 3, I would get exactly the same answer.
19 Attachment 1 uses a different model and I would
20 expect the results to be comparable. But they
21 wouldn't be exactly the same, but they would be
22 comparable.

23 Q. Okay. But you didn't go and do that
24 analysis. You never made a comparison between the
25 outputs of the models; is that right?

1 A. No, I didn't think it was necessary.

2 Q. Okay. And, as you know, Attachment 1 was
3 done in August of 2013, Attachment 2 was done in
4 September 2013, and Attachment 3 was done in November
5 of 2011; is that right?

6 A. Yes, that's correct.

7 Q. And why, was there any rhyme or reason
8 for picking that particular -- those particular
9 points in time to do those analyses for purposes of
10 your presentation in this case?

11 A. The analysis done in 2011 had already
12 been performed in 2011 before the company proposed
13 the PPA rider. The analysis in Attachment 2, which
14 is the most recent analysis, was performed at my
15 request as we were evaluating this mechanism. And
16 the analysis that was done in Attachment 1 was done
17 for a different group in the company to estimate what
18 the impact of OVEC was.

19 Q. So Attachment 2 and Attachment 1, both of
20 them were performed at your request for purposes of
21 this proceeding, or were they -- obviously Attachment
22 1 was performed for purposes of this proceeding
23 because it corresponds with the time frame of the
24 PPA. Was Attachment 2 requested to be performed for
25 purposes of this proceeding or was it requested to be

1 performed for another purpose?

2 A. So let me clarify on Attachment 2. It
3 was performed based upon September data, but it was
4 performed at my request after that point in time.

5 Q. But was it -- was your request associated
6 with Attachment 2 associated with its presentation in
7 this proceeding or for another purpose?

8 A. You know, I would have asked for this
9 analysis in conjunction with this proceeding.

10 Q. What was the reason for requesting that
11 it be performed through 2032, or was that just the
12 nature of the model?

13 A. That's the nature of the model. And it
14 was helpful to show the long-term benefits of OVEC as
15 well.

16 Q. Would you agree with me that all of the
17 data in the three attachments is outdated at this
18 point in time and that for purposes of projecting
19 what the amount of the PPA rider will be, that you
20 will be using a number closer to the time that the
21 PPA rider is to go into effect?

22 A. I wouldn't say that the data is outdated
23 for purposes of this proceeding. But what I have
24 testified to in my prefiled testimony is that the
25 company will be providing a new forecast closer to

1 the time of implementing the PPA rider next year.

2 Q. And when do you expect that to be
3 submitted?

4 A. I think, as Company Witness Vegas
5 indicated yesterday, it would be in the first half of
6 2015.

7 Q. Do you anticipate that other parties will
8 have an opportunity to review that and for this
9 Commission to consider whether it's an appropriate
10 forecast for purposes of establishing an initial PPA
11 rider rate at that time or not?

12 A. My general expectation is that this
13 filing would be treated like the Commission treats
14 other rider filings where they look at the company's
15 forecasts for reasonableness and issue an order
16 setting the rate based upon whatever testimony they
17 deem necessary to help them make that conclusion.

18 Q. So you're saying it would be reviewed for
19 reasonableness?

20 A. Clearly, it would be reviewed for
21 reasonableness by the staff. Whether other parties
22 would be involved would be up to the discretion of
23 the Commission.

24 Q. So you don't see necessarily there being
25 a notice and due process associated with the

1 submission of the initial PPA rider rate.

2 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, I just object to
3 the use of legal terms in asking the witness for an
4 opinion on that.

5 MR. BERGER: Your Honor, I would be happy
6 to use other terms.

7 EXAMINER PARROT: Very good.

8 Q. So, Mr. Allen, you don't necessarily
9 anticipate that the initial PPA rider rate will be
10 submitted as part of the docket with an expectation
11 that other parties may offer either comments or
12 evidence regarding the initial PPA rider rate.

13 A. I don't think it's necessary, but it's up
14 to the Commission's discretion in how they set up the
15 rider mechanism and what type of process they put in
16 place.

17 Q. The dates for the three attachments are
18 for forward prices and fundamental prices in the
19 market as well as costs for OVEC, and I think you
20 even gave some more specificity earlier here. What
21 is the difference between forward and fundamental
22 prices?

23 A. Forward prices are generally short-term
24 market prices and fundamental forecasts are prepared
25 for the period beyond when forward prices exist and

1 they represent expectations of market prices under
2 normal conditions, normal weather conditions and the
3 like.

4 Q. And would Attachment 1 be entirely based
5 upon forward prices and Attachments 2 and 3 partially
6 based on forward and partially based on fundamental
7 prices?

8 A. My expectation, and I haven't looked at
9 the source of the prices recently, but for these
10 periods typically the -- there would be a combination
11 of forwards and fundamentals. By the time you get
12 out to 2018 that would typically be based upon a
13 fundamental forecast, especially when the analysis
14 was performed in 2014 -- or, I'm sorry, in 2013.

15 Q. Would you agree with me, Mr. Allen, the
16 primary difference in the three models is the vintage
17 of the forecast data?

18 A. Yes.

19 Q. Okay.

20 A. With the Attachment 2 being the most
21 recent.

22 Q. And would you agree with me that all
23 three of the attachments were based upon dispatch of
24 the units based upon a comparison of variable cost
25 production to market values?

1 A. What a dispatch model does is compares
2 the variable cost of production to the energy price
3 in the market in an hour and dispatches the unit if
4 the variable cost of production is less than the
5 market price. It gets a little more complicated
6 because there are calculations of ramp-up and
7 ramp-down and if there's significant profits to be
8 seen during the week, you may start dispatching when
9 it's not profitable on a, say a Sunday evening so
10 that it's ready to go Monday morning, but generally
11 the concept I've described covers how a dispatch
12 model works.

13 Q. So according to your -- to that
14 description, as market prices go up the units would
15 generally dispatch at a greater -- at a greater
16 level.

17 A. Yes, definitely.

18 Q. But your models include different
19 assumptions, don't they, based upon the dates when
20 they were prepared about forced outage rates?

21 A. What they would assume are the best
22 estimates for the forced outage rates, market data,
23 all the other data, the best-available data that we
24 had at the time that the forecast was prepared. And
25 every time you do a new forecast you determine

1 whether any of that data is changing and you update
2 it as necessary.

3 Q. Attachments 1 and 2 were prepared a month
4 apart. Do you know whether they have different
5 forecasts with respect to outage rates?

6 A. They may, I don't know.

7 Q. You can't tell that from this exhibit; is
8 that right?

9 A. No. These exhibits show the energy
10 dispatch which is a combination of forced outage
11 rates as well as whether or not the unit's economic
12 in any given hour.

13 Q. Do you know whether the August and
14 September 2013 forecasts had different assumptions as
15 to the level of OVEC costs?

16 A. Yes, they do.

17 Q. And that would be because something
18 changed in the forecast of OVEC costs during that
19 one-month period in time?

20 A. Actually, the calculation in Attachment
21 2, which is a -- which is based on September data,
22 used the most recent OVEC operational forecast as far
23 as the O&M and demand charges from OVEC. In
24 Attachment 1 our analyst that put this together made
25 an estimate based upon his understanding of the

1 demand charges being forecasted from OVEC and reduced
2 those demand charges for an expectation that there
3 may be some cost reductions at OVEC for LEAN projects
4 and things of that nature.

5 Q. Now, do you know the amount of that
6 reduction? I don't think it's confidential, but if
7 you think it is, you can say so.

8 A. No, that's not confidential, and it was
9 estimated to be \$10 million annually for the AEP Ohio
10 share, and if you look at OEG Set 2, Interrogatory
11 2-04 you'll see, if you compare that to the demand
12 charges that are presented in Attachment 1, that that
13 estimate was very accurate.

14 MR. BERGER: I'm sorry. Can you reread
15 that answer, please?

16 (Record read.)

17 Q. I'm sorry. Thank you.

18 Which estimate was very accurate, the one
19 in Attachment 2 or the one in Attachment 1?

20 A. The estimate in Attachment 1 of what the
21 effect of the LEAN savings would be when OVEC put
22 that into their estimated cost for the future.

23 Q. In Attachment 2, Attachment 2 does not
24 reflect the LEAN savings, correct?

25 A. That's correct. And that's why when I

1 described the analysis I had done, I layered in the
2 LEAN savings that had not yet been reflected in that
3 analysis. And those savings would cover other things
4 other than just LEAN initiatives, but they're
5 expected cost reductions at OVEC based upon their
6 current budget that they provide to the sponsoring
7 companies.

8 Q. But if what you're saying is accurate --
9 are you saying that the actual OVEC costs went down
10 by the \$10 million or are you saying that your -- the
11 estimate included in Attachment 1 is an accurate
12 reflection of what OVEC is saying will be the
13 reduction?

14 A. So in Attachment 1 we estimated that the
15 future demand charges from OVEC would be \$10 million
16 a year less than those included in the operating
17 budget that OVEC presented to us, and then when you
18 compare that to their most recent operating budget
19 that they provided, that's accurate.

20 Q. Okay. But that's a budget, that hasn't
21 occurred yet, right?

22 A. When OVEC provides their budget to the
23 operating companies, the operating -- or, the
24 sponsoring companies need to be able to rely on that
25 and so I'm confident that what OVEC has provided to

1 us at this point in time is a reasonable estimate of
2 where their expenses will be in the future.

3 Q. And when was this budget presented?

4 A. Based upon the, based upon Interrogatory
5 2-004, Attachment 1, in the upper left-hand corner it
6 has a date of November 22nd, 2013. And I've more
7 recently reviewed a May estimate just to ensure that
8 the current expectations from OVEC are comparable to
9 those presented in November, and they are.

10 Q. And that was a budget for what period of
11 time?

12 A. Those are their operating budgets for the
13 period 2014 through, what I'm looking at here is 2018
14 but it would go beyond that.

15 Q. Was there a forecasted reduction for
16 2014? Or was the forecast only for the ESP period?
17 I assume their budgets are on a calendar-year basis.
18 Correct me if I'm wrong.

19 A. Based upon the projected demand cost it
20 appears that the reductions are for 2014 and beyond.
21 So they start in 2014.

22 Q. And what's the reduction in 2014. Is it
23 10 million for 2014 as well?

24 A. On an AEP Ohio basis it's just over
25 10 million. Looks like the reductions were

1 approximately \$60 million annually, AEP Ohio's
2 ownership share is 19.93 percent so that's
3 approximately \$12 million annually.

4 Q. So they're talking about reducing their
5 operating costs by \$60 million annually for a
6 five-year period in this budget that you're
7 referencing.

8 A. And possibly beyond. I would expect
9 beyond.

10 Q. Now, you elected not to update your
11 forecast; is that correct? In this proceeding.

12 A. Well, in this proceeding the company
13 didn't present a forecast in testimony. We responded
14 to interrogatories and provided the most current
15 estimates we had available.

16 Q. Well, the most current estimates that had
17 been performed prior to your filing in this case and
18 presumably up to the date of your testimony here
19 today, you didn't ask for any more dispatch models to
20 be run by those two individuals that you earlier
21 referenced; is that correct?

22 A. That's correct. The change in the
23 operating cost of OVEC on the demand side wouldn't
24 impact the dispatch of those units. It's variable
25 O&M that impacts the dispatch. So it wouldn't have

1 been necessary to put that in the dispatch model.

2 Q. Yes, but a change in the future and
3 fundamental market prices that are indicated would
4 change the model fundamentally, right?

5 A. The forward prices change daily.
6 Fundamental prices do not. Forward prices reflect
7 changes in near-term market conditions, things such
8 as weather, inventory of natural gas and the like.
9 Fundamentals by their very nature stay stable over
10 time.

11 Q. But for purposes of Attachment 1, the
12 forward market curves that you earlier referenced
13 would fundamentally change the output of that
14 analysis, if it were performed today, wouldn't it?

15 A. It would depend on whether or not the
16 current forward price curves were different in a
17 material way from what the forward price curves were
18 at the time the analysis was done.

19 Q. And you follow the forward price curves.
20 Aren't they materially different today than they were
21 in August of 2013 when Attachment 1 was prepared?
22 With respect to the ESP period forward price curves.

23 A. I don't know that to be true.

24 Q. You haven't done that comparison?

25 A. No. Based upon, you know, my

1 understanding of the markets, the market price for
2 2014 is significantly higher than the market prices
3 that existed back when this analysis was performed in
4 2013. For 2015 there may be some lingering impact
5 that raises the prices but I don't know to what
6 degree.

7 Q. Okay. You haven't done the comparison,
8 though, is what you're saying.

9 A. That's correct.

10 Q. Would it be accurate to say you're not
11 relying on Attachment 3 for your assessment in this
12 case even though it's -- because it's two-and-a-half
13 years old at this point in time? You wouldn't look
14 at that as an appropriate basis for judging the
15 reasonableness of the PPA rider, would you?

16 A. At this point I would view Attachment 2
17 with the adjustments that I described as being the
18 most accurate representation of what the value of the
19 PPA rider would be over the term of the ESP. I think
20 it's important, though, to recognize that this PPA
21 mechanism may be in place for a number of years and
22 forward prices do change, and in looking at
23 Attachment 3 I saw that the cost or benefit of OVEC
24 over the period of the ESP was nearly neutral and in
25 the longer term it was a significant benefit to

1 customers.

2 So what that gave me some comfort in is
3 that as fundamental market prices may change over
4 time, that the OVEC units still looked like a very
5 valuable hedge for customers.

6 Q. You haven't included any amount in the
7 PPA rider and you directed Mr. Roush not to include
8 any amount in the PPA rider; is that correct?

9 A. That's correct. Because the company's
10 expectation was that the rider would be close to zero
11 over the term of the ESP and so we didn't put a value
12 in the rider because we would be filing to update
13 that sometime in 2015.

14 Q. And when you do file to update that, do
15 you plan to use the analysis in Attachment 1, the
16 dispatch model there, or the dispatch model in
17 Attachment 2, or -- updated for the current
18 information of course? Which one do you plan to use?

19 A. We haven't yet made a determination of
20 which of those two models but either model should
21 produce comparable results.

22 Q. Okay. And you said that you're aware of,
23 and just so it's clear, you indicated earlier that
24 the overall dollar number as well as the
25 megawatt-hours over the ESP period are not

1 confidential, and if you look at that Attachment 1,
2 it provides the estimate. Am I free to refer to what
3 that number is, in your opinion?

4 A. The total dollar value?

5 Q. The total dollar value over the ESP
6 period. Did you earlier reference that that was --

7 A. Yes.

8 Q. Could you tell me what that is?

9 A. The value --

10 Q. Or should I say what the cost over the
11 ESP period on Attachment 1 is.

12 A. What Attachment 1 would indicate would be
13 that the PPA rider would have a cost of \$52 million.

14 Q. Okay. And that analysis was prepared in
15 August of 2013. For Attachment 2 the analysis that
16 you performed that you earlier referenced for the ESP
17 period, what was the total cost or benefit based on
18 Attachment 2?

19 A. The benefit was \$8.4 million based upon
20 our most current analysis.

21 Q. Okay, and that was only one month
22 difference in prices in costs when those were
23 prepared. Is that right? There was one month
24 between when those two analyses were prepared; is
25 that right?

1 A. One was based on August 2013 market data
2 assumptions and the other one was based upon
3 September of 2013 market assumptions.

4 Q. Right. So there was only one month
5 difference when -- in the time frame of those market
6 assumptions.

7 A. Yes.

8 Q. And was there only -- and there was one
9 month difference in the time frame of the cost
10 assumptions I assume also. Is that correct?

11 A. They both actually would have started
12 with the same cost assumptions but in Attachment 1
13 the cost assumptions were updated based upon an
14 expectation of a cost reduction at OVEC.

15 Q. Let me ask you about the operating budget
16 at OVEC. Do they prepare a five-year operating
17 budget and a one-year operating budget?

18 A. Based upon the data that I've seen they
19 provide a budget for many years forward.

20 Q. How many years forward?

21 A. Not just a single year.

22 Q. How many years?

23 A. At least five years forward.

24 Q. Okay. But do they also prepare a more
25 detailed operating budget for the following year as

1 most companies do?

2 A. They may.

3 Q. You're not aware of whether they have a
4 more detailed operating budget for the upcoming year?

5 A. That's not something that I would
6 typically review.

7 Q. Have you reviewed the five-year -- the
8 accuracy of the five-year operating budgets for OVEC
9 that have been prepared in the past?

10 A. In the past my role was director of
11 Financial Forecasting for AEPSC and individuals that
12 reported to me would have reviewed those OVEC costs,
13 and I've had discussions with those individuals very
14 recently and their understanding or their experience
15 is that the longer-term forecasted costs from OVEC
16 are typically greater than the actual costs seen by
17 OVEC.

18 Q. That wasn't an answer to my question.
19 Have you reviewed the accuracy of the five-year
20 operating -- I'm talking about you -- the capacity
21 prices accuracy of the five-year operating budgets
22 that OVEC has prepared in the past?

23 A. I spoke with individuals that do that --

24 Q. I did not ask that.

25 A. -- and I asked them based upon their

1 experience where those costs come in as part of my
2 review of the reasonableness of the forecasted OVEC
3 data that we're talking about here today.

4 MR. BERGER: Your Honor, can I ask that
5 the witness be directed to answer the actual
6 question. I've asked it twice now and I've been
7 given the runaround twice.

8 EXAMINER PARROT: Mr. Allen --

9 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, I disagree with
10 that characterization. He's asking about the
11 accuracy. Mr. Allen's giving the basis for his
12 conclusion that it's reasonable.

13 MR. BERGER: I asked him whether he's
14 reviewed the -- he personally has reviewed the
15 accuracy of the five-year operating budgets. Not
16 once has he said what he has done. All he's done is
17 said that he's spoken to other people, not
18 necessarily about the five-year operating budgets but
19 about the accuracy of their forecasts.

20 EXAMINER PARROT: I agree, Mr. Berger.

21 Can you please answer the question posed,
22 Mr. Allen with a "yes" or "no" if possible.

23 A. I have not personally reviewed the
24 accuracy of the OVEC operating budgets.

25 EXAMINER PARROT: Thank you.

1 Q. You've never reviewed the accuracy of the
2 five-year operating budgets or the current operating
3 budget?

4 A. That's correct. In my role I typically
5 wouldn't review the accuracy personally. I would
6 speak to individuals that would do that and provide
7 that information to me.

8 Q. Now, the reason that both you and
9 Mr. Vegas have given for the PPA rider proposal is
10 that you think it will stabilize rates. Is that
11 correct?

12 A. Yes, it is.

13 Q. And you think that's especially important
14 given the volatility market prices due to fluctuating
15 weather?

16 A. Price stability is of significant value
17 to customers, yes.

18 Q. Am I correct that in your opinion any
19 deviation in weather from normal creates market
20 volatility?

21 A. Yes, clearly it does. And we've looked
22 at some analysis that shows that weather has a
23 significant impact on price volatility and it's much
24 more pronounced in the upward direction in market
25 prices than it is in the downward direction.

1 Q. Now, would you agree with me that given
2 your annual true-up the price effects of any annual
3 variations from normal weather that create market
4 volatility will not be reflected until the true-up
5 period begins?

6 A. Price volatility due to weather would
7 generally have a positive impact on the profitability
8 of the OVEC units and as such would have a -- be a
9 credit to customers when the true-up is done, would
10 be my general expectation.

11 Q. Okay. But any variation from normal
12 weather, whether weather is more temperate than
13 normal or whether it's more exacerbated than normal,
14 won't be reflected in the PPA rider until the true-up
15 period; would you agree with that?

16 A. The short-term impact of weather would be
17 reflected in the true-up. It wouldn't be reflected
18 in the forecasted PPA rider rate.

19 Q. Okay. The forecasted PPA rider rate is
20 going to be one rate that's in effect for one period
21 of time, let's say June 1st, 2015, to May 31st,
22 2016, would be the first period it would be in effect
23 if this were approved; is that correct?

24 A. That's correct. There's two elements of
25 the PPA rider, one is the forecasted piece and the

1 second piece is a true-up component.

2 Q. Right. And then the true-up won't go
3 into effect -- the true-up of the first year won't go
4 into effect until June 1st, 2016, and that true-up
5 factor will be in effect for one year --

6 A. As the --

7 Q. -- till May 31st, 2017, correct?

8 A. As the company had proposed the PPA
9 rider, that's true. If a more frequent true-up of
10 the over/under mechanism was desired by the parties,
11 I don't think the company would have any objection to
12 that.

13 Q. Okay. But as proposed that is correct.

14 A. That's correct.

15 Q. And as proposed is it possible for market
16 prices to be below -- let's say market prices are
17 more exacerbated in the first year and, therefore,
18 there's more price volatility and that results in a
19 credit in the second year, okay? Let's assume that.

20 In the second year, however, temperatures
21 are more temperate than normal, they don't fluctuate
22 as much as they normally do, okay, let's make that
23 assumption. Would you agree with me that the credit
24 would actually reduce the lower-than-normal rate that
25 customers are experiencing in the second year?

1 A. You're going to have to walk through that
2 hypothetical again and I'll write it down.

3 Q. Okay. You were here during Mr. Vegas's
4 cross so you probably heard this already, but in the
5 first year we have volatile market prices, okay.
6 That produces a credit, okay.

7 A. So when you say "volatile market prices,"
8 you mean that the weather is abnormally hot or
9 abnormally cold.

10 Q. It's greater variation than normal in
11 weather patterns producing, let's say, prices that
12 are higher than normal. Okay?

13 A. Okay.

14 Q. And that produces a credit to be trued up
15 in the second year, correct?

16 A. That's correct.

17 Q. Okay. In the second year, however, the
18 prices out in the marketplace that customers are
19 paying, the prices are lower than -- temperature
20 varies less than normal and as a result prices are
21 lower. Would you agree with me that the credit
22 actually decreases the lower rates in the second
23 year? It doesn't move opposite to market rates.

24 A. You were saying in the second year that
25 weather was relatively normal.

1 Q. Relatively -- was more temperate, that
2 means it was -- it varies less than normal, okay?
3 And, therefore, prices in the market were lower than
4 normal. That's the assumption.

5 A. So what the result would be under your
6 hypothetical is that the volatile weather in year 1
7 would create a significant true-up credit for
8 customers in year 2 and then the mild weather in year
9 2 would produce a smaller true-up charge in year 3.

10 Q. No, I'm not talking about year 3 yet.
11 I'm talking about year 2. The true-up from year 1
12 reduces the rate, the already-low market prices, even
13 further in year 2. Do you agree with that?

14 A. No, I don't, because in year 2 we
15 wouldn't forecast temperate weather. We would
16 forecast normal weather.

17 Q. I'm talking about the other 95 percent of
18 prices that customers are paying, okay? Let's assume
19 that's based on market prices. Only 5 percent, OVEC
20 is only 5 to 6 percent I think it was indicated
21 earlier of the generation for the SS0.

22 A. No, I wouldn't agree with your
23 conclusion. The market prices in year 2, whether set
24 by a CRES or through the auction, would reflect
25 prices that were set well ahead of the beginning of

1 year 2 so they wouldn't reflect weather that is
2 temperate.

3 Market prices that customers pay based
4 upon the auction or fixed-price CRES offerings would
5 not incorporate actual weather. What they would
6 include is a risk premium for weather variability.

7 Q. Well, the OVEC rate goes to everybody,
8 right? It's a nonbypassable charge under the
9 company's proposal. Even if a customer was
10 purchasing on a variable rate -- if a customer was
11 purchasing on a variable rate plan from a CRES
12 supplier, would you agree with me then that if those
13 prices were following the market, market prices were
14 low in year 2, that the true-up would actually reduce
15 the customer's rates lower?

16 A. If there was a credit from year 1 as part
17 of the true-up, it would have the effect of reducing
18 customer rates in year 2 irregardless of what the
19 market prices were in year 2.

20 Q. Okay. Have you testified that the
21 true-up would necessarily operate as a countervailing
22 or counterbalance effect to the market?

23 A. The true-up element of the PPA rider
24 doesn't necessarily move counter to the market. The
25 PPA rider, the forecast element of it, would clearly

1 run counter to the market, but based upon some
2 analysis that I've had done for me and that I've
3 actually done part of it myself is that the impact of
4 weather variations is much more likely to have a
5 positive impact on market prices than a negative
6 impact on market prices and so the expectation over
7 time is that the true-up component would be a credit
8 more often than it would be a charge would be my
9 expectation.

10 Q. Well, let me ask you about that. So
11 you're saying weather's more likely to vary more than
12 normal than less than normal over time.

13 A. No, that's not what I'm stating.

14 Q. Okay.

15 A. What I'm stating is that as weather
16 varies, mild weather has a small impact on market
17 prices. Significant deviations on the, say, extreme
18 weather, colder weather in the winter, hotter weather
19 in the summer, those have the effect of moving prices
20 up much more dramatically than mild weather does.
21 And to understand that what you have to look at is
22 how the generation stack works.

23 When weather's mild, demand goes down,
24 and when demand goes down, you move down in the
25 stack. And so you move from CTs and CCs producing

1 some of the power to baseload coal units producing
2 some of the power.

3 What you don't do -- so for coal plants
4 you may see a variable cost of about \$30 that would
5 set the market price. The next step down in the
6 stack is to move down to nuclear units which are
7 going to be in the 8 to 10 dollar a megawatt-hour
8 variable price range. I don't move down that next
9 step, demand never falls so low that you have to
10 reach into the nuclear units to set the marginal
11 price.

12 On the upside, though, when weather is
13 extreme, demand goes up, you quickly start moving up
14 the stack from the coal units that are setting the
15 price, the CCs setting the price, you move into CTs
16 setting the price at a much higher cost and you start
17 moving into oil-fired units and the like that have
18 much, much higher costs and you start to see \$1,800 a
19 megawatt-hour. Structurally the floor on the prices
20 is somewhere in the \$30 a megawatt-hour range. On
21 the upside it's much, much higher.

22 Q. Well, I'm certainly familiar with the
23 analysis you provided us last week regarding the
24 variability, effects of variability on weather,
25 short-term realtime prices, but I'm asking you, and I

1 think you answered my question but I just want to
2 make sure, you're not saying that weather is going to
3 vary -- weather is going to be more volatile than
4 normal any more frequently than it's going to be less
5 volatile than normal. That was my question.

6 A. That's correct.

7 Q. Okay. Thank you.

8 Now, on page 10 of your testimony at
9 lines 6 to 7 you said that AEP Ohio will be selling
10 capacity, energy, and ancillary services into PJM
11 market. But would you agree with me that the OVEC
12 plants have not earned ancillary service revenues in
13 the past?

14 A. That's correct.

15 Q. And OVEC has not forecasted any for the
16 future at this point in time, have they?

17 A. That's correct. And what the company was
18 doing in putting this out was that to the extent
19 there are ancillary service revenues in the future,
20 those benefits would accrue to customers.

21 Q. And on page 11 of your testimony at lines
22 4 to 6 you say that over the long term if the PJM
23 capacity market recovers to a sustainable level, as
24 you would expect it to, that the revenues received
25 associated with AEP Ohio's OVEC entitlements should

1 exceed its costs. Do you see that?

2 A. Yes, I do.

3 Q. Would I be correct that you consider a
4 sustainable level to be what is referred to as the
5 net cost of new entry or net CONE?

6 A. Yes.

7 Q. And you don't expect the capacity market
8 to recover to this level over the term of the ESP; is
9 that true?

10 A. In evaluating net CONE there are two
11 elements, the first element is gross CONE which is
12 the gross cost of a new entry, the second component
13 are expected energy margins. What we saw in the most
14 recent PJM auction is that there were new gas plants
15 that cleared in the auction. When the auction
16 cleared at \$120 a megawatt-day, what that implies is
17 that those entities believed that the energy margins
18 that they'll receive will be sufficient to recover
19 all of their costs combined with the capacity
20 revenues they received through the RPM market.

21 So net CONE is a concept around what the
22 capacity in energy split is for revenues that
23 generation owners would receive. The value of net
24 CONE can change annually or over the longer term
25 based upon expected energy margins that generators

1 would predict.

2 Q. Again, my question was whether -- was
3 whether you expect net -- the market to reach net
4 CONE within the next three years over the term of the
5 ESP.

6 A. So what I was trying to provide in my
7 answer is that the value of \$120 a megawatt-day given
8 the right level of energy margins, the right energy
9 price in the market, could reflect a value of net
10 CONE.

11 Q. Do you think it will, over the term of
12 the ESP, reach that level?

13 A. The 2017-'18 balancing residual auction
14 cleared at \$120 a megawatt-day, so I expect that the
15 market price for capacity in 2017 and '18 is going to
16 be \$120 a megawatt-day. I know what that value is.

17 Q. And what is net CONE as estimated by PJM
18 for 2017 to '18?

19 A. When PJM --

20 Q. I'm asking for the number. What is net
21 CONE for 2017 to '18? PJM has calculated this
22 number, correct?

23 A. For purposes of the price caps in the
24 market PJM does a calculation of net CONE based upon
25 a forward look at prices for a new entry but combines

1 that with a backward look at energy margins. When a
2 new entry bids into an auction, they're looking at
3 both forecasted capacity and forecasted energy
4 margins.

5 MR. BERGER: Your Honor, at this time I'd
6 like to have marked as OCC Exhibit 3 the PJM forecast
7 of or estimate of net CONE.

8 (EXHIBIT MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.)

9 Q. Are you familiar, Mr. Allen, with this
10 exhibit?

11 A. I've seen these types of tables from PJM,
12 yes.

13 Q. Right. And the PJM RTO number which is
14 on the line "RTO" indicates that for 2017-'18 the
15 forecast for net CONE is \$351.39 per megawatt-day; is
16 that correct?

17 A. That's the value for net CONE based upon
18 the administrative procedures that PJM uses to
19 calculate that value for purposes of the price caps
20 in the balancing residual auction.

21 Q. Okay. And this is net of energy and
22 ancillary revenue offsets; is that correct?

23 A. That's correct. And so what I was
24 describing is that a generator needs to expect to
25 receive CONE, gross CONE, over the life of the unit

1 which is the value presented a couple columns over
2 that says "CONE ICAP Terms dollars per megawatt-year"
3 which is \$143,434 per megawatt-year, or \$392 -- or
4 \$393 per megawatt-day.

5 So it's a combination of energy and
6 ancillary offsets which is the \$22,423 per
7 megawatt-year, that's an offset from the CONE value.
8 So a new entry has to expect from those two sources
9 gross that they'll recover their total cost. So they
10 need net CONE plus an energy and ancillary service
11 offset.

12 In this analysis PJM does not use a
13 forecast of what those energy and ancillary service
14 offsets will be though.

15 Q. They use the historic amount is what
16 you're saying.

17 A. They use a, I think it's an average of
18 three historical years.

19 Q. Okay. And what you're saying is that
20 somebody entering the market building a new facility
21 will look to what they hope to obtain in terms of
22 energy and ancillary service revenues in addition --
23 in addition to the \$120 capacity cost -- RPM cost per
24 megawatt-day that's being offered in that period.

25 A. I would disagree with your inference that

1 it's a hope. It's their expectation and their
2 projections, yes.

3 Q. Okay. I guess we can call it what we
4 want.

5 Would you agree with me that a builder
6 today has the same expectation that a builder in ten
7 years will have, they need to cover their costs and
8 make money? Would you agree with that?

9 A. Yes.

10 Q. And would you agree with me that you
11 think that the recession is the primary factor
12 keeping the market from becoming more sustainable
13 currently?

14 A. In the short run economic conditions such
15 as the recession can have a depressing impact on the
16 market because there's excess capacity from that
17 level that's needed. If you were to see an increase
18 in economic activity, you could see the RPM market in
19 the short run go up substantially above what the
20 sustainable level would be which would encourage new
21 entry but over the long term the expectation is that
22 the combination of net CONE plus the energy and
23 ancillary service offsets would create sufficient
24 revenues for a generator to operate in the long term.

25 Q. You agree -- again, my question was

1 whether the recession is the primary factor that's
2 keeping market prices from being sustainable
3 currently.

4 A. The recession is what caused the markets
5 to drop to levels that were not sustainable in the
6 past. There's a question about whether a capacity
7 rate of \$120 a megawatt-day is sustainable in the
8 future and it may be if energy margins are sufficient
9 and market energy prices are high enough.

10 Q. Are there other -- are there other
11 critical factors that you think are keeping the
12 market from becoming sustainable currently?

13 A. The significant amount of demand response
14 that's in PJM today I think has an artificially --
15 has an artificial impact on the price of capacity in
16 the market.

17 Q. Okay. Would you agree with me that PJM
18 has recently made changes to address demand response
19 issues?

20 A. PJM has made some changes to impact the
21 demand response component of the market, but more
22 recently the federal court has vacated the FERC order
23 requiring demand response resources to be compensated
24 at the LMP rate and, instead, has said that that's
25 not the purview of the FERC, it's not federal, it's a

1 retail rate mechanism. So there's maybe another shoe
2 to drop on how demand response impacts the RPM
3 balancing residual auction and FirstEnergy has
4 actually filed I think it's a stay on the results of
5 the BRA auction with the FERC as a result of that
6 court ruling.

7 Q. But none of us know the outcome of how
8 this court decision that just came out will play out
9 in terms of how it might or might not affect the
10 market.

11 A. My expectation would be that the ultimate
12 result of that --

13 Q. I'm not --

14 A. -- court opinion will not have the effect
15 of reducing the capacity market price, but it could
16 dramatically increase those prices.

17 Q. But you don't know; is that correct? You
18 don't know the outcome of how that will play out.

19 A. If the decision by the court is reversed,
20 we go back to the status quo. If the decision of the
21 court is maintained, demand response would be
22 pulled -- would likely be pulled out of the capacity
23 markets either due to pricing or due to changes in
24 the balancing residual auction and the end result
25 would have an impact to raise prices.

1 Q. And with respect to environmental rules
2 and regulations you're aware the EPA has just
3 proposed guidelines for limiting carbon dioxide
4 emissions this week.

5 A. Yes.

6 Q. Okay. Would you agree with me that those
7 rules could affect OVEC's costs?

8 A. They would have the impact on both OVEC's
9 costs as well as have a positive impact on the market
10 prices, raising market prices, when those rules go
11 into effect.

12 Q. Okay. But you don't know, none of us
13 know what those impacts will be at this point in
14 time, correct?

15 A. The impacts won't be known for years.

16 Q. Is it your understanding that those rules
17 will require a substantial reduction of I think it's
18 30 percent in carbon emissions?

19 A. I've been in hearings most of the week so
20 I haven't had much time to review the rules. I've
21 seen those kind of numbers, but it's very early in
22 the process and I don't think we know what the impact
23 would be on the state of Ohio or on the OVEC units
24 specifically.

25 Q. And are you aware that the Supreme Court

1 recently upheld the EPA's Cross-State Air Pollution
2 Rule?

3 A. Yes.

4 Q. So that will make it even harder to
5 challenge the new carbon emissions proposed rules; is
6 that correct?

7 A. No. I don't think so.

8 Q. Now, was normal weather utilized in doing
9 the dispatch model for both Attachments 1 and 2 to
10 IEU 2-001?

11 A. Yes, it was. That's how utilities
12 typically do dispatch models when they look to serve
13 retail customers as their primary customer. When you
14 look to serve the market, you know, as I think about
15 things it may be more appropriate to look at a model
16 that includes what I would, you know, Monte Carlo
17 simulations that would include the impact of
18 volatility due to abnormal weather.

19 Q. But normal weather does include highs and
20 lows, right?

21 A. Normal weather is average weather, it
22 does not predict what the variability of weather will
23 be over time. We know when we look at data that
24 weather is never normal and there's significant
25 volatility and, as I've discussed previously, based

1 upon the stack volatile weather has a much larger
2 impact on the upside for margins that a unit
3 dispatching into a market would have as compared to
4 mild weather.

5 Q. Okay. And is it your expectation that we
6 should expect extreme weather to occur more
7 frequently in the future than it has in the past?

8 A. No. That's not what I'm stating. What
9 I'm stating is that if you were to do a more
10 sophisticated Monte Carlo type simulation on these
11 types of units, that the expected value of the units
12 would exceed the value based upon an assumption of
13 normal weather.

14 Q. Okay. And is the normal weather used in
15 these models 30-year average weather or is there a
16 different -- or is that --

17 A. That's typically the normal weather that
18 we as a company use.

19 Q. You mentioned demand response before.
20 Are you -- as an issue that PJM -- that you're
21 concerned with that has an impact on prices. Do you
22 recall that?

23 A. Yeah, I think I stated that demand
24 response impacts capacity prices in the market.

25 Q. Right. And other than the recession

1 demand response are there other particular issues
2 that you think are critically affecting market prices
3 currently?

4 A. Not that come to mind.

5 Q. Okay. Now, you believe -- moving on to
6 another topic, you believe there's a benefit in this
7 proceeding for extending the residential distribution
8 credit through May 31st, 2018; is that correct?

9 A. That's one of the benefits of the ESP,
10 yes.

11 Q. Would you agree with me you haven't
12 identified any other quantitative benefits from the
13 ESP?

14 A. I've not quantified any other benefits of
15 the ESP but there are other benefits to the ESP that
16 customers will see and, actually, as we spoke
17 earlier, based on the most recent data that I have
18 available I think the OVEC rider in addition -- or,
19 the PPA rider, I'm sorry, in addition to providing
20 price stability benefits to customers would provide a
21 benefit of approximately \$8.4 million over the ESP
22 period.

23 MR. BERGER: Your Honor, I'd like to
24 provide the witness with a copy of his deposition
25 transcript. So we'd like to hand out his deposition,

1 not as an exhibit, however. We're providing one to
2 your Honors and to the witness as well as his
3 counsel.

4 MR. NOURSE: Can I also just ask that the
5 deposition transcripts be collected if they're not
6 marked as exhibits and used in evidence.

7 MR. BERGER: That's fine. No problem
8 with that. If you don't mind, your Honor --

9 EXAMINER PARROT: That's fine.

10 MR. BERGER: -- returning them to us when
11 we're done.

12 Q (By Mr. Berger) Would you turn to page 50
13 of your deposition transcript.

14 A. I'm there.

15 Q. At the bottom of that page at lines 23
16 through 25 I asked you the question and you'll see on
17 line 24 there's a misstatement but the question is:
18 "Are there other quantitative reasons the ESP, in
19 your opinion, is more favorable in the aggregate than
20 an MRO?" Do you see that?

21 A. I see that question, yes.

22 Q. Do you see your answer: "At this point
23 in time this is the only quantifiable benefit that I
24 see"? Do you see that on page 51?

25 A. Yes, I see that and it was accurate at

1 the time I stated it.

2 Q. So your \$8.4 million reference now as to
3 what the overall benefit of the PPA rider is over the
4 ESP period, you're saying that's a new quantitative
5 benefit you see.

6 A. I think that's a quantified benefit in
7 addition to the benefits that I had quantified at the
8 time I prepared my testimony.

9 Q. Okay. And when did you quantify the
10 8.4 million?

11 A. I quantified it yesterday afternoon in
12 the hearing room in response to quite a bit of
13 cross-examination on what the potential costs of the
14 PPA rider would be.

15 Q. Okay. And you saw no reason to do that
16 at an earlier point in time.

17 A. The data that I used had been provided in
18 discovery to all the parties. I assumed that it
19 would be obvious to the parties how the calculation
20 would be done, but based upon the cross-examination
21 yesterday it was clear parties either weren't aware
22 of all the data out there, hadn't endeavored to do
23 that calculation, so I thought it was important to
24 the record to prepare such a calculation.

25 Q. Okay. And you're saying that you believe

1 that the analysis you did yesterday which is based on
2 Attachment 2 is more accurate than the analysis from
3 Attachment 1. Is that correct?

4 A. Yes, it is.

5 Q. Okay. And you saw no reason to seek --
6 you saw no reason to seek an update of forward
7 prices, OVEC costs, or anything of that nature before
8 you came up with the determination that you made and
9 your statement here today that this is an
10 \$8.4 million benefit to customers.

11 A. I didn't think it was necessary and I
12 endeavored to perform the calculation based upon data
13 that all the parties had access to in the proceeding.

14 Q. Now, you think there's a benefit from
15 recovery of distribution investment through the DIR
16 rather than recovering the cost through base rates,
17 but you haven't quantified that benefit, correct? Or
18 do you have a new calculation of that too?

19 A. It's clearly a benefit to customers
20 through the accelerated investment that the company
21 can make in distribution infrastructure, but the
22 value of that is something that can't easily be
23 quantified and I think the Commission came to the
24 same conclusion in the last ESP order.

25 Q. Now, do you think it would be fair to

1 attribute the entire cost of a rate case to
2 implementing a distribution investment improvement
3 program?

4 A. I'm sorry. Can you repeat that question?

5 Q. Yes. Would you attribute the entire cost
6 of a rate case to the implementation of a
7 distribution investment improvement program or would
8 you attribute it to a request for rate relief that
9 encompasses a wide range of revenue and expense
10 items?

11 A. If the company were to undertake a
12 capital spending plan that had the significant
13 spending in the DIR, my expectation would be that the
14 company would need to file rate cases on an annual or
15 near annual basis to fund that investment. So absent
16 the DIR, if we were to try to make that same level of
17 investment, we would be incurring the full cost of a
18 distribution case to make that investment when the
19 only benefit is avoiding a distribution investments
20 rider that's a more efficient mechanism.

21 So I think absent the DIR mechanism, to
22 make that investment, you should attribute the full
23 cost of a D case to that decision and a distribution
24 case based upon the level of involvement and interest
25 that I've seen in Ohio and based on experience in

1 other states with the cost of a distribution case, I
2 would expect it to be between 500,000 and a million
3 dollars.

4 Q. And I think it was -- that was stated
5 before as to what the cost of a rate case was. I
6 didn't ask you what the cost of a rate case was, by
7 the way, but would it be fair to say that there's a
8 benefit to customers in requiring utilities to
9 receive expense recovery through base rates in that
10 it provides an incentive to control costs?

11 A. No, the incentive to control costs by
12 companies is their earnings. So the company always
13 has an incentive to control costs. We also have an
14 incentive to control costs because the economy of the
15 state is dependent upon reasonably priced electricity
16 provided by the utility. So we all win when the
17 company is able to control costs.

18 Q. So saving 500,000 to a million dollars
19 isn't an incentive to control other costs; is that
20 right?

21 A. My view is filing a base distribution
22 case just to get recovery of the capital investment
23 made in the -- through the distribution investment
24 rider would be a waste of valuable resources that
25 could be better used to benefit customers.

1 Q. I don't think you answered my question.
2 Saving 500,000 to a million dollars on a rate case
3 isn't an incentive, in your opinion, to control other
4 costs the company has.

5 A. Rate case expenses are recovered from
6 customers. So it's not an incentive for the company
7 to cut costs, the costs of a rate case. It's a cost
8 to customers as a result of a rate case through how
9 rates are developed.

10 Q. Would it be fair to say that the
11 residential distribution credit rider was established
12 in AEP's last base rate case at 11-351-EL-AIR in a
13 stipulation?

14 A. That's my recollection.

15 Q. Okay. And would you agree with me that
16 the credit was established for the period through May
17 31, 2015, which was the same date as the expiration
18 of the DIR?

19 A. There were two elements of the
20 residential distribution credit. There was one
21 element that had an expiration and there was another
22 element of it that capped the residential
23 distribution credit rider at I think the value was
24 \$52 million but I don't recall precisely. But there
25 were two elements, one was a total cap and one was an

1 expiration date.

2 Q. Okay. But the amount of the rider was to
3 expire at the same time as the DIR was to expire; is
4 that correct?

5 A. The May 31st date was the same date as
6 the DIR. The residential distribution credit rider,
7 though, could have actually expired prior to that,
8 and it may.

9 Q. Okay. Thank you.

10 Are you familiar with opinions regarding,
11 in the trade press recently, that the wave of new
12 generation clearing PJM auctions could depress power
13 prices? Are you aware of that possibility?

14 A. I'm sorry. State that again.

15 Q. Are you familiar with an article that was
16 published in SNL called "Wave of New Generation
17 Clearing PJM Auction Could Depress Power Prices"?
18 Are you familiar with that?

19 A. I'm not.

20 Q. Are you aware of analysts who have
21 indicated that?

22 A. I'm not.

23 MR. BERGER: Okay. That's all I have on
24 the nonconfidential portion of the record, your
25 Honor.

1 Thank you very much, Mr. Allen.

2 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, I note it's been
3 two hours on the stand so far, it might be helpful to
4 take a brief recess.

5 EXAMINER PARROT: Yes, I was planning to.
6 Just a moment.

7 Let's go off the record. We'll take a
8 five-minute break.

9 (Recess taken.)

10 EXAMINER PARROT: Let's go back on the
11 record.

12 Mr. Yurick.

13 MR. YURICK: Very briefly, your Honor.
14 Thank you.

15 - - -

16 CROSS-EXAMINATION

17 By Mr. Yurick:

18 Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Allen.

19 A. Good afternoon.

20 Q. I have a few very, I think basic
21 questions for you. First, there's no question, the
22 company's proposing in its filing for this PPA rider
23 to be nonbypassable, correct?

24 A. That's correct.

25 Q. That means that the PPA rider will be

1 paid by both shopping customers and customers who
2 take generation service from the company, correct?

3 A. That's correct.

4 Q. And we're talking here, these OVEC
5 assets, they're generation related assets, correct?

6 A. The OVEC units are generation units. The
7 PPA rider that we're discussing here is a price
8 stabilization mechanism. It's not a -- we're not
9 providing any generation service to customers.

10 Q. Understood. Take it easy on me, I'm a
11 little less than a hundred percent, I just -- the
12 units themselves, the OVEC units themselves are
13 generation units, correct?

14 A. That's correct.

15 Q. So the PPA rider as it's proposed by the
16 company relates to generation, correct? Generation
17 assets.

18 A. The PPA rider is a stabilizing rider that
19 compares the cost of production out of the generating
20 units of OVEC to the market price. So it's not
21 solely related to generation, it's related to the
22 delta between the cost of generation from the OVEC
23 units and what the market revenues are from
24 liquidating the capacity and energy from OVEC into
25 the market.

1 Q. And you state on page 11 of your
2 testimony, line 1, I'll skip over the "Yes" but you
3 say "The primary function of the PPA rider is to
4 provide added price stability for customers through
5 this ESP period," correct?

6 A. That's correct.

7 Q. Now, if I was a shopping customer
8 generally, I would be purchasing generation service
9 from a certified retail electric supplier, correct?

10 A. That's correct.

11 Q. Stay with me. Let's just say that I'm a
12 shopping customer and I negotiate a price for
13 generation with a certified retail electric supplier
14 or a CRES supplier, so hypothetically I'm a customer
15 and I've negotiated a price with a CRES provider.
16 Are you following me so far?

17 A. Yes.

18 Q. Okay. Then in that situation where I'm
19 just a competitive -- I've got a contract with a
20 competitive electric retail supplier for a price
21 certain, the PPA rider as you have it constituted
22 actually would decrease my price certainty because if
23 I'm just buying from a CRES at a price certain,
24 that's all I've got to worry about, right?

25 A. No, that's not true. A customer buying

1 from a CRES would have a term on their contract. At
2 the end of the term of the contract any new offer
3 would be based upon current market prices. And the
4 OVEC rider at that point in time would be running
5 counter to the changing market prices that you see
6 then.

7 Q. Okay. So maybe at that time I would be
8 able to negotiate a different price with a CRES, but
9 I'll back up, okay, we'll make my hypothetical --
10 let's say I'm a CRES customer and I've got a CRES
11 contract, okay, with a provider that spans the term
12 of the proposed ESP. Are you following me so far
13 with this hypothetical?

14 A. I'm following you, yes.

15 Q. Okay. And I've got that price locked in
16 for the term of that ESP at a price certain, okay?

17 A. Yes.

18 Q. Doesn't in that instance, in my
19 hypothetical, doesn't the PPA rider decrease my price
20 certainty because if I was just buying from a CRES at
21 a price certain, that's all I have to worry about? I
22 wouldn't have to worry about your PPA rider, credit
23 or debit, whether it helps me or hurts me. I don't
24 have to worry about it if it's bypassable, correct?

25 A. Every CRES contract has a term and the

1 companies --

2 Q. I don't mean to interrupt you but let me
3 stop you there. In my hypothetical we've established
4 the term of my CRES contract spans the ESP period.
5 Okay, so I just wanted to make sure that question was
6 clear on that. So I don't mean to interfere or be
7 rude, I just want to make that clear.

8 A. The company's expectation is that the PPA
9 rider mechanism would extend through this ESP period
10 and beyond. That would be the company's expectation.
11 And so at the end of the period, then there would be
12 a price stabilizing effect for that customer.

13 Q. So the company expects that once the PPA
14 rider's established, it's going to be there through
15 the ESP period and on into the future.

16 A. Yeah. I think, as Company Witness Vegas
17 stated yesterday, that the company's expectation
18 would be that we would propose a PPA rider in the
19 next ESP.

20 MR. YURICK: Okay. Thank you, I don't
21 think I have any further questions. Thank you very
22 much.

23 Thank you very much as well, Mr. Allen.

24 EXAMINER PARROT: IEU.

25 MR. DARR: Thank you, your Honor.

CROSS-EXAMINATION

By Mr. Darr:

Q. We can go back and look at the transcript of what Mr. Vegas said and determine with some clarity as to what he said with regard to the term of the PPAR, correct?

A. We could.

Q. And probably we should do that if we want to get an accurate read of what Mr. Vegas said to all of us yesterday with regard to the term of the PPAR?

A. If you want to know precisely what Mr. Vegas stated yesterday, your best source would be the transcript.

Q. You said earlier today with regard to the price variation or cost variation of OVEC from 2011 to 2012 and into 2013, that there were multiple reasons that caused or were thought to cause the price variation, and one of those was weather, a second was a closure of the two plants for environmental upgrades. Do I understand that correctly?

A. I'm sorry. I did not hear your first cause.

Q. Weather. Moderate weather.

A. The cause was low power prices.

1 Q. Well, there were low power prices and
2 that was driven because of weather, correct, as one
3 factor?

4 A. That would be one factor that impacts
5 power prices but also economic activity has an impact
6 on power prices.

7 Q. Okay. Do you know how much of the price
8 variation was a function of any one of those three
9 causes that you've just identified?

10 A. No, I don't.

11 Q. By the statements I think that you made
12 earlier today with regard to your volatility analyses
13 you have indicated that the downside for warm or
14 moderate weather is less significant than for cold or
15 very hot -- very cold or very hot weather; is that
16 fair?

17 A. Hot weather in the summer and cold
18 weather in the winter, yes.

19 Q. And the volatility associated with both
20 of those is greater than the volatility that you
21 would expect as a result of mild or -- milder than
22 expected weather.

23 A. Most definitely, yes.

24 Q. So as a factor affecting prices that move
25 in 2011 from roughly \$50 to 2012, \$62, based on your

1 analysis you would assume that weather was a
2 relatively minor or insignificant factor in that
3 price moving, correct?

4 A. I think you're combining a couple of
5 things. The dispatch of the units into the market in
6 2012 and 2013 had a significant impact on the price.
7 Weather would have impacted partially what the market
8 prices were during 2012 and '13.

9 Q. The amount of unit dispatch is a function
10 of its price relative to the market price -- its cost
11 relative to the market price, its variable cost
12 relative to the market price, correct?

13 A. Yes, that's correct.

14 Q. And according to OVEC, IEU Exhibit 6, one
15 of the factors affecting that was weather, correct?
16 You read it.

17 A. I'd have to look at Attachment 6 again.

18 Q. Please do.

19 A. So there's two statements in IEU Exhibit
20 6. If you look to page 2, there's a paragraph
21 entitled "Power Costs," it describes in 2012, OVEC's
22 average power cost to the Sponsoring Companies was
23 \$62.86 per megawatt-hour compared to \$50.86 per
24 megawatt-hour in 2011. The total sponsoring company
25 power costs were 650 million in 2012 compared with

1 722 million in 2011. The lower energy sales in 2012
2 accounted for the majority of the increase in the
3 cost per megawatt-hour in 2012. Mild weather, a soft
4 energy market and low-cost natural gas generation
5 were responsible for lower energy sales in 2012. So
6 there were three elements that impacted the price in
7 2011, one was mild weather, one was the soft energy
8 market, and the third was low cost natural gas
9 generation.

10 The document goes on to state that: "In
11 2013, the demand for energy remains weak as the
12 national economy continues to recover and natural gas
13 generation continues to compete with coal-fired
14 generation."

15 So in that case for 2013 their
16 expectation of low sales or low dispatch is due to
17 two causes, a weak economy and low cost natural gas
18 generation.

19 Q. So going back to my question, and I think
20 I've characterized it correctly, you've identified
21 three things -- or, OVEC has identified three things
22 in their annual report identified as IEU No. 6 that
23 affected the output or sales, the output, of the
24 generating plants being weather, natural gas prices,
25 and a soft market for energy in general.

1 A. That's correct.

2 Q. Based on the analysis that you have done
3 and which you shared with us last week in terms of
4 the volatility analysis, it is your view that mild
5 weather has a relatively minor effect on the price or
6 the effect of the PPA rider, correct?

7 A. Mild weather has a smaller effect on the
8 PPA rider than extreme weather would.

9 Q. And so plant outages or continuing soft
10 economy or continuing low natural gas prices would be
11 the dominant factors that would affect the price
12 volatility of the cost. Let me rephrase that.

13 Natural gas prices, a soft economy, or
14 plant outages would be the major factors affecting
15 the cost to sponsoring parties of the OVEC
16 generation.

17 A. I haven't done that analysis to know
18 which one of the three is dominant based on 2012.

19 Q. And is it fair to say that, well, first
20 of all, do you know how long the Kyger and Clifty
21 Creek plants were out of service for the
22 environmental upgrades?

23 A. I don't.

24 Q. Do you know the relative impacts of the
25 soft economy on the output of Clifty or Kyger?

1 A. No.

2 Q. And do you know the relative effect of
3 low natural gas prices on the output of Clifty or
4 Kyger?

5 A. As I've indicated, I haven't done an
6 analysis to separate the three nor have I done an
7 analysis of what the impact of the combined three
8 items were on the output of the units.

9 Q. Now, in your calculations that resulted
10 in what's been referred to as Attachment 1 to IEU
11 2-201, you did not include any effect of the LEAN
12 process improvements in that calculation; is that
13 correct?

14 A. Attachment 1 are you referring to?

15 Q. Yes.

16 A. That attachment did include the effect of
17 the LEAN initiatives, IEU Set 2, RPD 2-01, Attachment
18 1.

19 Q. Yes.

20 A. It did include the impact of LEAN.

21 Q. That is you made the adjustment for the
22 amount of improvement.

23 A. There was an estimate of what the effect
24 would be. It hadn't yet been incorporated into the
25 OVEC operating forecast.

1 Q. Just so the record is clear, when were
2 those OVEC operating forecasts available?

3 A. The operating forecast that I've referred
4 to that was provided in response to an OEG data
5 request was prepared in November of 2013 and provided
6 in response to the OVEC discovery response, I think
7 it was in early-February.

8 Q. Okay. So this material was available in
9 fourth quarter of 2013, correct?

10 A. I know the data was prepared. I don't
11 know the date that the forecast was provided to the
12 company.

13 Q. And you treated that as a commitment on
14 the part of OVEC that they would make the LEAN
15 process improvements amounting to the amount stated
16 in Attachment 1, correct?

17 A. It's their operating budget for the next
18 five years.

19 Q. That's not what I asked you, Mr. Allen.
20 You treated that as a commitment on the part of OVEC
21 to make the process adjustments resulting in the
22 adjustment that you made in the calculation, correct?

23 A. I didn't treat it as a commitment in
24 OVEC. What I treated it as is an expectation that
25 OVEC will be working to make those changes and they

1 will be working to make that successful.

2 Q. In fact, there is no commitment on the
3 part of OVEC to make those process improvements; is
4 that correct?

5 A. Well, I think OVEC has already taken
6 steps to do that. If you were to look at the OVEC
7 report for 2013, so if you look at the consolidated
8 financial statements for OVEC for 2013, they indicate
9 that they're undertaking a severance program
10 currently that was implemented in October of 2013,
11 OVEC announced a voluntary severance program that
12 will allow retirement eligible employees to leave
13 prior to January of 2015, so that's a first step that
14 provides additional evidence to me that OVEC is
15 moving forward with those plans.

16 Q. You said that the source of this is the
17 2013 what?

18 A. It's the OVEC -- it's the Ohio Valley
19 Electric Cooperation -- Electric Corporation and
20 subsidiary company consolidated financial statements
21 as of and for the years ended December 31st, 2013,
22 and 2012, and the independent auditor's report. It's
23 available on the OVEC website.

24 Q. Now, going back to my question, has OVEC
25 committed to make the reductions that are referred to

1 as the LEAN improvement or process optimization?

2 A. State that again.

3 Q. The same question I asked you twice
4 before. Has OVEC committed to reducing the demand
5 charge or the process commitments for the LEAN
6 improvements and the process optimization?

7 MR. NOURSE: Objection. I agree with
8 Mr. Darr, this has been asked and answered already.

9 MR. DARR: It's not been answered, your
10 Honor.

11 EXAMINER PARROT: Overruled.

12 A. OVEC has not committed to make these
13 reductions. OVEC has presented to the sponsoring
14 companies that they expect that their costs will be
15 reduced.

16 Q. And if that does not occur, has AEP Ohio
17 made any commitment to parties in this proceeding
18 that the LEAN improvements or process optimizations
19 would be realized in the PPAR rider?

20 A. No.

21 MR. DARR: For simplicity sake, which I
22 know is kind of a novel concept at this point this
23 late in the afternoon, what I'd like to do is
24 reference an exhibit that's attached to Mr. Murray's
25 testimony so that we don't create a whole other set

1 of duplicated documents. Attached to his testimony
2 as KMM-2 is a copy of the ICPA. I can provide the
3 Bench copies, I believe all the other parties have
4 copies of it. And if it would simplify things, what
5 I could also do is ask that -- have marked
6 Mr. Murray's confidential testimony as IEU Exhibit 1A
7 and then we can refer directly to that.

8 EXAMINER PARROT: Let's do that, please.
9 Thank you.

10 MR. DARR: Then I request that
11 Mr. Murray's testimony be marked as IEU Exhibit 1A.

12 EXAMINER PARROT: So marked.

13 MR. DARR: And that's the confidential
14 version.

15 EXAMINER PARROT: Okay. So marked.

16 (EXHIBIT MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.)

17 MR. NOURSE: Mr. Darr, are you using just
18 the KMM-2 as the exhibit you're using right now?

19 MR. DARR: That's correct.

20 MR. NOURSE: Thank you.

21 Q (By Mr. Darr) Mr. Allen, for purposes of
22 the next few questions I'm going to refer to this as
23 KMM-2 which is the exhibit attached to Mr. Murray's
24 testimony which has been identified as IEU Exhibit
25 1A. Are we clear on that?

1 A. Yes.

2 Q. And could you identify for us what's been
3 marked as -- what is IEU -- excuse me, KMM-2.

4 A. Yes, it indicates that it's the Amended
5 and Restated Intercompany Power Agreement dated as of
6 September 10th, 2010, among Ohio Valley Electric
7 Corporation and then it lists the sponsoring
8 companies, and it lists at the top that it's a FERC
9 unofficial PDF from 4/27/2011.

10 Q. And do you recognize this as the
11 intercompany power agreement between the sponsoring
12 parties including Ohio Power and the Ohio Valley
13 Electric Corporation?

14 A. It appears to be, yes.

15 Q. If you would, turn to page 5 of this
16 agreement.

17 A. I'm there.

18 Q. And at the top of the page do you see
19 the, and it actually continues on from 4, there's a
20 definition of what's called the power participation
21 ratio and then a list of companies. Do you see that?

22 A. Yes.

23 Q. Based on that power participation ratio
24 definition would you agree with me that Ohio Power,
25 and specifically it refers to Columbus Southern and

1 Ohio Power in their former incarnation, have an
2 interest in OVEC of 19.9 percent?

3 A. It indicates that Columbus Southern is
4 4.44 percent and Ohio Power is 15.49 percent which
5 would be 19.93 in total.

6 Q. And this represents a 19.9 percent
7 entitlement to the available power and energy
8 available under the OVEC agreement, correct?

9 A. A 19.93 percent entitlement, yes.

10 Q. And pursuant to this agreement Ohio Power
11 can use the energy for its own load or to serve other
12 parties; is that correct?

13 A. I'm not sure where it says it in the
14 document but that's my understanding of it, yes.

15 Q. Well, if you turn to page 7, I believe,
16 and look at I believe it's paragraph 4.034. Would
17 you agree with me that you, "you" being Ohio Power,
18 have the right to use that energy?

19 A. That's what's indicated in that
20 paragraph, yes.

21 Q. Now, if we look at the section beginning
22 with what was referred to as Article 5 beginning at
23 the bottom of page 7 and continuing on through page
24 11 of this agreement, we find the provisions
25 indicating how the charges are calculated by OVEC

1 which are then charged to the sponsoring parties; is
2 that correct?

3 A. Article 5 describes the charges for
4 available power and minimum loading event costs.

5 Q. And that's broken down into basically two
6 components; is that also correct?

7 A. There are actually four categories of
8 costs. If you look to paragraph 5.02, it discusses
9 an energy charge, 5.03 discusses a demand charge,
10 section 5.04 discusses a transmission charge, and
11 section 5.05 describes a minimum loading event cost.

12 Q. And the energy charge basically
13 represents the cost of fuel and environmental
14 disposables, correct?

15 A. Generally fuel and variable O&M.

16 Q. Demand charge consists of fixed costs,
17 fixed operation and management expenses, taxes,
18 return on and of equity, insurance, and other
19 employee costs, correct?

20 A. Those are some of the costs. It would
21 also include costs for debt which I don't know that
22 you mentioned, but it covers a variety of fixed
23 costs.

24 Q. And debt's pretty important on this one,
25 isn't it?

1 A. OVEC is nearly entirely financed with
2 debt, yes.

3 Q. Something to the tune of about
4 99 percent?

5 A. I haven't done the math but that wouldn't
6 surprise me.

7 Q. The demand costs also include
8 decommissioning costs, correct?

9 A. Decommissioning and dismantling cost
10 would typically be a demand cost.

11 Q. And with regard to transmission costs,
12 this is the amount that the sponsoring companies pay
13 to reimburse for PJM transmission fees; is that fair?

14 A. It covers the transmission charges
15 incurred by the corporation, being OVEC, for the
16 purchase of transmission service, ancillary services,
17 and other transmission related services under the
18 tariff as reserved and scheduled by the corporation
19 to provide for the delivery of available power and
20 available energy to the applicable delivery point
21 under this agreement.

22 Q. Okay. Would you understand that to mean
23 the PJM transmission charges?

24 A. I don't know that to be the case.

25 Q. Now, if we go to Article 7, the company

1 can also charge the sponsoring parties, "company" in
2 this case meaning OVEC, can charge the sponsoring
3 parties, including AEP Ohio, replacement costs,
4 additional facility costs, employer benefit costs for
5 taxes to cover shortfalls, and postretirement
6 benefits and obligations, and any additional
7 decommissioning costs, correct?

8 A. Article 7 lists four categories of costs
9 and the contract describes that the sponsoring
10 company shall reimburse the corporation for those
11 costs. That's what Article 7 states. I don't want
12 to interpret what the document in its entirety means
13 without asking legal counsel, but that's generally
14 what the document states.

15 Q. Okay. And then if we go to Article 8
16 regarding billing and payment, we find in the first
17 few sections a general requirement to pay for the
18 available power and replacement and additional
19 facility costs in paragraph 8.01, correct?

20 A. Yes, section 8.1 describes that the
21 sponsoring companies will pay to OVEC the cost of --
22 the costs incurred under Articles 5 and 7.

23 Q. And this article further provides in 8.04
24 that the obligation of each sponsoring company to pay
25 the specified portion of the demand charge under

1 5.03, which we just looked at, and the transmission
2 charge under section 5.04, which we just looked at,
3 shall not be reduced irrespective of whether or not
4 any available power or available energy are supplied
5 to the corporation under the calendar month and
6 whether or not any available power or available
7 energy are accepted by any sponsoring company during
8 such calendar month. Is that correct?

9 A. The document states what it states. What
10 I can't do is provide you an interpretation of
11 whether or not there are other provisions within this
12 document that's quite long that may change some of
13 those provisions.

14 Q. Well, does the header indicate to you any
15 limitation on the obligation to pay given that it
16 says an "Unconditional Obligation to Pay Demand and
17 Other Charges"?

18 A. I can only tell you what the document
19 states, I can't interpret whether or not there are
20 other provisions that may modify that. I mean, it's
21 typical in contracts that there's other sections that
22 may say in the event of a certain occurrence, this
23 doesn't occur, and I can't review the whole document
24 to know what all that means.

25 Q. That's fair.

1 Now --

2 MR. NOURSE: Mr. Darr, if it helps, the
3 company is willing to stipulate to the admission of
4 KMM-2 regardless of whatever else happens with
5 Mr. Murray's testimony, if that will help save you
6 any time.

7 MR. DARR: Actually I just finished with
8 KMM-2, I'm going to move on to something else.

9 MR. NOURSE: Good, I waited too long
10 then.

11 MR. DARR: Or just long enough,
12 Mr. Nourse.

13 Q. Now, in response to a question from
14 Mr. Berger you indicated that for purposes of
15 calculating the ESP versus MRO test you used a value
16 of zero for the PPAR, correct?

17 A. In my testimony, yes.

18 Q. And that's because you expect the PPAR
19 will be approximately zero and it will be -- and it
20 will potentially be a benefit to customers, correct?

21 A. Based on the forecast I've seen I expect
22 that OVEC could be a slight charge to customers or a
23 slight benefit to customers over the three-year
24 period, and I indicated that a value of zero would be
25 appropriate as a -- when people are evaluating it.

1 But if you use the most current data, I would show an
2 \$8 million benefit if we use the data I discussed
3 today.

4 Q. Let's talk about that data that you
5 provided today. This was data that would have been
6 available to you, and I don't want to beat the drum
7 any more than Mr. Berger just did, but all of the
8 information that you used came from information that
9 was available either in February or was available in
10 the runs that you provided to IEU when you responded
11 to 2-1, correct?

12 A. It was data that was available to myself
13 and all the other parties in the proceeding.

14 Q. And you took it upon yourself last night
15 to come up with this calculation of \$8 million based
16 on the data that's been available to you and the
17 other parties since at least February, correct?

18 A. I actually did it as we sat in the room,
19 it was a fairly simple calculation, yes.

20 Q. Is this available on a worksheet for
21 parties to look to see how you calculated this
22 information?

23 A. I do have it on a worksheet, yes.

24 Q. Is that something that, you know, in
25 response to IEU Exhibit -- or, IEU Interrogatory 2-1

1 you were planning on making available to parties
2 sometime before you testified?

3 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, as to the
4 discovery obligation, this document, as Mr. Allen's
5 indicated, was just prepared yesterday, he just gave
6 it to me today.

7 We're happy to give it to you if you want
8 to ask questions about it. I plan to use it in
9 redirect at this point anyway, so if you would like
10 me to pass it out right now, I can.

11 MR. DARR: Certainly puts all of us in a
12 bit of a conundrum when the data on which the witness
13 has now found a benefit to the ESP was made available
14 after he began to testify, your Honor, but I would
15 certainly like to see that information and reserve
16 the right to call Mr. Allen back to question him
17 further if there appears to be any problems with it.

18 EXAMINER PARROT: Mr. Nourse, do you have
19 it?

20 MR. NOURSE: Now, I will say that
21 Mr. Allen can indicate with more specificity that
22 some of the information on this table is
23 confidential, so if you have questions about it that
24 get into that detail, we should reserve those for the
25 closed portion of the hearing.

1 MR. DARR: Again, your Honor, it's my
2 intention not to question him on that because I
3 haven't had an opportunity to look at it or talk to
4 my folks that do the number crunching. My intention,
5 though, is to again ask that we reserve the right to
6 be able to call Mr. Allen back once we've had an
7 opportunity to look at this and presumably get the
8 underlying active spreadsheet up from which this is
9 generated.

10 MR. NOURSE: I think Mr. Allen can
11 explain, your Honor, as he's already done, that this
12 is all based, number one it's a simple calculation,
13 we could have put this in brief based on information
14 that's already out there. He did it, he's explained
15 it, it's based on information parties already had.
16 So I don't think any additional -- and it's certainly
17 premature to suggest there's a need to re-call
18 Mr. Allen at a later date.

19 EXAMINER PARROT: All right, at this
20 point I think we're going to continue with our line
21 of questions pertaining to nonconfidential
22 information and because this is information that the
23 company alleges is confidential, I think we will pick
24 up with this -- we'll mark it as an exhibit at some
25 point but we'll pick up with questions with respect

1 to this document, at this point it looks like
2 tomorrow so that will give you time to review it,
3 Mr. Darr.

4 MR. DARR: Again, your Honor, it may or
5 may not provide me that opportunity. My expert is
6 out of town today. We clearly got surprised by this
7 position. We deposed this witness last week or the
8 week before, he made a very clear statement that he
9 was using a zero value. So, again, I'm going to,
10 when this issue comes up I'm going to have to ask for
11 a little bit of assistance here otherwise the element
12 of surprise here works clearly adversely to not only
13 IEU but other parties, so I -- I request that
14 consideration when we get to that point.

15 EXAMINER PARROT: I think that's what I'm
16 saying is we'll cross that bridge when we come to it.

17 Q. (By Mr. Darr) Mr. Allen, you indicated in
18 response to a question earlier, I believe with
19 Mr. Yurick, that there is no commitment of the power
20 associated with the OVEC PPA to the customers of Ohio
21 Power; is that correct?

22 A. That's correct. That's the way the PPA
23 rider is structured.

24 Q. As structured the power would be sold
25 into the PJM market and the company would realize

1 through that sale capacity revenues and energy
2 revenues, correct?

3 A. That's correct.

4 Q. And the amount of energy revenues would
5 be a function of the ability of OVEC to clear the
6 market on a day-ahead basis or in the hour-ahead
7 basis, correct?

8 A. They would be a function of the ability
9 to clear as well as the market prices, yes.

10 Q. Isn't that saying the same thing?

11 A. No. The revenues are a multiplication of
12 output times market price. The ability to dispatch
13 just gets to the fact of whether or not there are
14 megawatt-hours to sell.

15 Q. And whether or not those megawatt-hours
16 cost less at the margin or at the -- the variable
17 price or, excuse me, the variable cost of those
18 megawatt-hours is less than the LMP for a particular
19 hour, correct?

20 A. Based upon economic dispatch there would
21 be no megawatt-hours if the unit's cost was greater
22 than market.

23 Q. So the answer to my question is "yes."

24 A. No.

25 Q. Excuse me. Let's try it again. The unit

1 would be dispatched if the cost, and by this I mean
2 the variable cost, is less than the amount that would
3 be realized through the transfer or sale of that
4 power into the market; is that correct?

5 A. That's correct.

6 Q. And as you and others have described
7 previously, the PPAR essentially because -- is a pure
8 financial hedge. There is no physical hedge
9 associated with this power, correct?

10 A. It's a financial hedge, that's correct.

11 Q. By "financial hedge" what we're talking
12 about here is that it causes a change in the prices
13 that customers would see, either positive or
14 negative, but does not change the source of the
15 electrons that those customers would be receiving.

16 A. That's correct.

17 Q. And it's your position that the PPAR is
18 not a limitation on customer shopping, correct?

19 A. It's clearly not.

20 Q. And it is also clear that it does not
21 operate in any way as a standby service for
22 customers, correct?

23 A. That's correct.

24 Q. It doesn't operate as supplemental power
25 for either Ohio Power or for any customer of Ohio

1 Power, correct?

2 A. It doesn't act as supplemental power for
3 customers of Ohio Power. It is power that Ohio Power
4 would take title to prior to liquidating it into the
5 market.

6 Q. But it is not -- Ohio Power is not
7 serving or supplementing any of its customers with
8 power from OVEC, correct?

9 A. Under the company's proposal, that's
10 correct.

11 Q. And additionally it would not serve as
12 backup power available for any customer or for the
13 company, correct?

14 A. It doesn't serve as backup power to serve
15 any customers, that's correct. And I'd like to
16 clarify as far as it doesn't serve any of those
17 functions from a, you know, bookkeeping perspective
18 but the reality is those electrons may be coming from
19 OVEC so OVEC or other units that may be in the PPA
20 rider could be providing energy to the grid that
21 provides stability for customers. I want to step
22 away from the difference from the physics and the
23 kind of bean counting we do.

24 Q. Yeah, on the bean counting side there's
25 no contractual relationship that would result in a

1 contract obligation to provide power to any customer
2 the way this is set up.

3 A. That's correct.

4 Q. As a physical structure, OVEC electrons,
5 whatever that means, could end up serving the
6 customer simply because they're put into the PJM
7 transmission system.

8 A. That's exactly correct.

9 Q. Now, you've indicated in your testimony
10 here today that you're assuming that the OVEC
11 contract costs would be subject to a FERC audit,
12 correct?

13 A. I don't think I'm saying that.

14 Q. You're not -- you and Mr. Vegas and
15 others haven't indicated to the Commission that the
16 contract between OVEC and the sponsoring parties
17 including Ohio Power would be subject to FERC
18 supervision?

19 A. I think that's accurate that it's a FERC
20 jurisdictional contract. You asked if it was subject
21 to a FERC audit and I don't know if that's the case
22 but it is FERC jurisdictional.

23 Q. Do you ever recall FERC conducting an
24 audit of the OVEC costs charged by OVEC to AEP Ohio?

25 A. I'm not aware of whether they have or

1 they have not.

2 Q. Now, in terms of the stability effect of
3 this rider, let's take your example that you gave
4 today. You indicated that there would be a
5 \$6.2 million charge in planning year 2015-2016,
6 \$2.8 million credit in planning year 2016-2017, and
7 \$11.8 million credit in planning year 2017-2018. Did
8 I write that down correctly?

9 A. Yes, you did.

10 Q. And if we net that out over the three
11 years, that's how you get to the \$8.4 million credit,
12 correct?

13 A. Yes, which is a benefit. Yes.

14 Q. Okay. Now, over the term of the ESP are
15 you aware of the fact that Mr. Roush has estimated
16 that you will have total metered energy of
17 approximately 41.3 million megawatts per year?

18 A. That sounds right. For purposes of my
19 analysis I used 41,250, but that sounds about right.

20 Q. Okay. Well, I don't care which number we
21 use. If we aggregate over the three years, that
22 works out to about 123 million megawatts, correct?

23 A. Roughly, yes.

24 Q. And if we divide your 8.4 million, which
25 is the net credit available to customers under the

1 PPAR, by 123 million megawatt-hours, following the
2 math so far?

3 A. Yes.

4 Q. We come out with what?

5 A. It would be, for the total ESP it would
6 be 7 cents per megawatt-hour under the assumption of
7 normal weather which is what we've included here.

8 Q. So for a residential customer that uses
9 roughly 1 megawatt-hour a month, that's what you
10 generally use a thousand kilowatt-hours or 1
11 megawatt-hour a month, the PPAR including the OVEC
12 over the life of this plant would change their bill
13 in a positive direction 7 cents.

14 A. 7 cents a month assuming that it's --
15 that this -- that we have normal weather and that
16 market prices stay where they are, and as I've
17 indicated on the schedule here, if you assume energy
18 prices go up by \$2 a megawatt-hour, that would change
19 the benefit by an additional 13 cents a
20 megawatt-hour.

21 Q. But my math is correct. What we're
22 looking at here is 7 cents a month for the
23 residential customer that we use often as an example
24 that uses a thousand kilowatt-hours a month, correct?

25 A. Over the period. But you see different

1 values in each one of the years, and this is a -- the
2 OVEC component is a relatively small hedge and that's
3 one of the reasons the company has proposed an open
4 PPA rider, to add additional units to create a
5 greater hedge for customers.

6 Q. I'm going to try this one more time,
7 Mr. Allen. It's 7 cents a month for the average
8 residential customer based on the numbers that you
9 provided us here today.

10 A. As an average over this three-year
11 period.

12 Q. Based on that, can I assume that your
13 answer is "yes," Mr. Allen?

14 A. As I clarified, the answer is yes, but
15 there would be -- based on my analysis there's, I
16 guess in year 2 it's a 7 cent benefit but there's a
17 charge in year 1 of 15 cents and there's a benefit in
18 year three of 29 cents.

19 Q. Mr. Allen, the answer you just gave me
20 assumes variability or volatility above and below the
21 normalized rates that were used in Attachment 2,
22 correct?

23 A. No. No. The analysis that I presented
24 and that we were talking about with the \$8.4 million
25 benefit assumes normal weather.

1 Q. Okay. We're not communicating here. You
2 provided a number of qualifications to your answer.
3 Those qualifications assume some level of volatility,
4 correct?

5 A. This analysis assumes normal weather. It
6 does not include volatility around that level, that
7 normal level of weather.

8 Q. I thought I asked a relatively easy
9 question. Qualifications that you gave to the answer
10 assume some level of volatility, correct?

11 A. You're going to have to tell me what
12 qualification you're asking about. I'm just not
13 following your question, I apologize.

14 Q. The normalized result is an average of
15 about 7 cents per -- 7 cents per customer, per
16 residential customer, per month, correct?

17 A. The average over the three-year period
18 based on normal weather is 7 cents.

19 Q. And then you indicated to me that there
20 are other possibilities and those possibilities are
21 predicated on a level of volatility, correct?

22 A. Volatility in prices would change these
23 results.

24 Q. But the normalized result is the 7 cents
25 we've been talking about.

1 A. The result based on normal weather is the
2 7 cents we're talking about.

3 Q. Now, we've identified that the company
4 would provide a projection of the rates sometime
5 within six months of the implementation of this rider
6 if it were authorized so as to populate with a
7 forecast the value of the rider, correct?

8 A. That's correct.

9 Q. And it would be the intention of the
10 company to try to update as close as possible to the
11 effective date of that rider so as to apparently
12 optimize its ability to pick up market variation,
13 correct?

14 A. I think the company would make that
15 filing with a balance of being closer to the period
16 that we're considering as well as providing
17 sufficient time for the Commission to review the
18 company's application.

19 Q. And the range that we've been talking
20 about over the last couple days is about six months
21 prior, correct?

22 A. It could be less than that. I would
23 expect to file sometime in the first half of 2015.

24 Q. Now, with regard to the SSO, the company
25 has proposed an auction schedule through Witness

1 LaCasse; is that correct?

2 A. Yes, that's correct.

3 Q. Do you have a copy of the auction
4 schedule in front of you?

5 A. I don't have it in front of me.

6 MR. DARR: May I approach, your Honor?

7 EXAMINER PARROT: You may.

8 MR. DARR: Let the record show that I'm
9 showing the witness Exhibit CL-10.

10 Q. And, Mr. Allen, do you recognize this as
11 the proposed auction schedule for the ESP?

12 A. It looks like that schedule, yes.

13 Q. And if we look at the auction schedule we
14 see that the first auction is proposed to take place
15 in September of 2014, correct?

16 A. That's correct.

17 Q. And this would be for two products which
18 would amount at least for the 25 -- excuse me,
19 2015-2016 planning year for half of the SSO load,
20 correct?

21 A. Yes.

22 Q. And there would be a second auction in
23 March of 2015 for the other half, correct?

24 A. That's correct.

25 Q. So if we look at the auction schedule for

1 the first year of the ESP, 2015 to 2016, roughly --
2 or not roughly, exactly half of the SSO load would be
3 purchased prior to the first date that we could
4 expect to see the calculation for the PPAR, correct?

5 A. Based on the data I've discussed, but if
6 the Commission were to issue an order early or direct
7 the company to file something sooner, we would.

8 Q. File something sooner. File something
9 what sooner?

10 A. If they asked us to file the forecasted
11 data before the first of next year, we would do that.
12 So based on the assumption that I stated that we file
13 it next year the auction would occur before that
14 date.

15 Q. What forecasted data are we talking
16 about, the forecasted data for the PPAR?

17 A. Yes.

18 Q. Now, and that would push the PPAR even
19 further away from the start date or the calculation
20 of the population of the PPAR even further away from
21 the calculation of the first auction or the second
22 auction, excuse me, for the second auction?

23 A. I'm sorry. I'm not following where your
24 question is.

25 Q. Sure. If you file this information

1 earlier, it would simply be sometime between when and
2 when?

3 A. We would file the forecasted data
4 consistent with the date the Commission directs us
5 to. What I've indicated is that the company would
6 think it's most appropriate to file that data in the
7 first half of 2015 but we would await the
8 Commission's direction on what timing they think is
9 most appropriate.

10 Q. But as proposed, or as described since
11 this wasn't actually in your application, what you're
12 talking about is filing it sometime after the first
13 of the year in 2015, correct?

14 A. That would be my expectation, yes.

15 Q. Now, if we look at the planning year for
16 2016-2017, we see that the auctions taking place for
17 that occur in 2014 for 17 percent of the load, March
18 2015 for 17 percent of the load, September 2015 for
19 33 percent of the load, and the balance of the load
20 would be purchased by auction in March of 2016,
21 correct?

22 A. That's correct.

23 Q. And so for the planning year of
24 2016-2017, 66 percent of the -- or 67 percent of the
25 load would be purchased before January 1st, 2016,

1 correct?

2 A. Yes, that's correct.

3 Q. Then if we look at planning year
4 2017-2018, as proposed you're looking at
5 two auctions, one in September of 2016 for half a
6 load and the second in March of 2017 for the other
7 half, correct?

8 A. That's correct.

9 Q. And in that instance half of the load
10 would be secured before January 1, 2017, correct?

11 A. That's correct.

12 Q. At this point you don't have any other
13 purchased power agreements for which AEP Ohio is
14 seeking approval, correct?

15 A. That's correct.

16 Q. And is it also fair to say that AEP Ohio
17 is not actively pursuing disposition of the OVEC
18 contractual entitlements pursuant to whatever rights
19 it has under KMM-2? Is that also correct?

20 A. That's correct. The company has proposed
21 it to be used in the PPA rider.

22 Q. And AEP Ohio does not have a plan
23 regarding how it will search for prospective
24 candidates to transfer its OVEC entitlement under the
25 ICPA; is that also correct?

1 A. That's correct.

2 Q. Now, you're aware that there are other
3 provisions besides the consent provision of the ICPA
4 that permit a sponsoring company to assign its
5 interests to another sponsoring company or an
6 affiliate of that sponsoring company, or to a third
7 party; is that correct?

8 A. I'd have to review the ICPA to determine
9 that but I know there's -- there is an ability of the
10 company to transfer its entitlement to other entities
11 and in certain cases there are approvals required of
12 OVEC and they vary depending on who it's being
13 transferred to.

14 Q. Let's take a look at Section 9.82 of the
15 contract.

16 MR. NOURSE: Sorry, Mr. Darr, are you
17 referring to 9.182?

18 MR. DARR: Yes, thank you. 9.182, page
19 20.

20 Q. And this relates to the provision that
21 allows for an assignment to what's called a permitted
22 assignee, do you see that?

23 A. It uses the term "permitted assignee."

24 Q. And if we look at section 1.0115 on page
25 4, there's a definition of what constitutes a

1 permitted assignee, correct?

2 A. There is a definition of a permitted
3 assignee.

4 Q. If one of the permitted assignees is a
5 party, excuse me, a sponsoring company or its
6 affiliate that has a long-term unsecured noncredit
7 enhancing indebtedness that meets certain credit
8 rating requirements; is that also correct?

9 A. There's a discussion of credit
10 requirements in there, but I will point you back to
11 Section 9.182 that there's a following statement
12 after the term "permitted assignee" that's underlined
13 that says "provided that, the assignee and assignor
14 of the rights, title and interest in, and obligations
15 under, this Agreement have executed an assignment
16 agreement in form and in substance acceptable to the
17 Corporation."

18 Q. And in this case --

19 A. So there is a restriction that OVEC has
20 to make some approval there it appears.

21 Q. Right. Now, I want to stay with the
22 definition of 1.0115 as to sponsoring parties and
23 we'll get back to your point here in a second. Now,
24 the credit ratings are either BBB- through Standard
25 and Poor's or a Baa3 rating under Moody's; is that

1 correct?

2 A. It lists those credit requirements.

3 Q. Now, three of the sponsoring companies
4 are Kentucky Power, Indiana and Michigan, and
5 Appalachian Power, correct?

6 A. I'm sorry. State those entities again.

7 Q. Kentucky Power, I&M, and Appalachian.

8 A. That's not correct. Kentucky Power
9 Company is not a participant in the ICPA. Kentucky
10 Utilities Company is, which is not an affiliate of
11 AEP.

12 Q. Okay.

13 A. But Appalachian Power Company and I&M
14 are.

15 Q. Okay. Let's stick with those, then. Am
16 I correct that I&M has a BBB rating with Standard &
17 Poor's?

18 A. I don't know as we sit here today. I
19 know that they have an investment grade credit
20 rating.

21 Q. Do you recall providing answers to
22 interrogatories concerning the credit ratings of
23 Kentucky Power, I&M, Appalachian, and AEP Generation?

24 A. I do recall that question, yes.

25 Q. Would that help refresh your recollection

1 as to the credit ratings?

2 A. It would.

3 MR. DARR: May I approach, your Honor?

4 EXAMINER PARROT: You may.

5 MR. DARR: And I don't think I'm going to
6 mark these as exhibits.

7 MR. NOURSE: Can you indicate what
8 discovery response you're referring to, Mr. Darr?

9 MR. DARR: Sure, 10-7 and 10-8.

10 MR. NOURSE: Thanks.

11 Q. Do you have that in front of you?

12 A. I do.

13 Q. Does that help refresh your recollection?

14 A. It does.

15 Q. And is I&M a BBB company under the S&P
16 ratings?

17 A. Yes.

18 Q. And Appalachian Power is a BBB?

19 A. It is. I would like to point you,
20 though, to the final sentence in the section 1.0115,
21 the permitted assignee section and this is why I
22 think it's dangerous to try to do contract
23 interpretation on the fly. There is a provision that
24 says at the end of that paragraph, and it's
25 underlined, "provided that, in no event shall a

1 person be deemed a Permitted Assignee" if counsel for
2 the Corporation reasonably determines that the
3 assignment of the rights, title or interest in, or
4 obligations under, this Agreement to such person
5 could cause a termination, default, loss or payment
6 obligation under any security issued, or agreement
7 entered into, by the Corporation prior to such
8 transfer."

9 So there is a limitation. It's not as
10 simple as just identifying whether it's a sponsoring
11 company and what their credit rating is.

12 Q. I'm glad that you brought that up and
13 we're going to get to that in a minute here,
14 Mr. Allen, if you'll just give me a minute.

15 A. Okay.

16 Q. Is Kentucky Power an affiliate of Ohio
17 Power or I&M or Appalachian?

18 A. I'm sorry. State that again, is who?

19 Q. Is Kentucky Power an affiliate?

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. Okay. So going back to my original
22 question is Kentucky Power's rating BBB- or higher?

23 A. Yes.

24 Q. It's BBB, correct?

25 A. It is.

1 Q. And these ratings that we're talking
2 about right now are Standard & Poor's ratings,
3 correct?

4 A. They are.

5 Q. Now let's take a look at the Moody's
6 ratings for each of these entities. For I&M it's a
7 Baa1 rating, correct?

8 A. Yes.

9 Q. And for Appalachian it's a Baa1 rating,
10 correct?

11 A. That's correct.

12 Q. And for Kentucky Power it's a Baa2
13 rating, correct?

14 A. That's correct.

15 Q. And I asked this of someone I believe
16 yesterday, do you happen to know what the AEP parent
17 S&P or Moody's ratings are?

18 A. I do not.

19 Q. And would you agree with me that the
20 ratings of BBB or Baa1 or 2 are superior to the BBB-
21 or the Baa3 ratings respectively for Standard &
22 Poor's and Moody's?

23 A. I know for the S&P. Moody's, I think
24 they are, but I'm not positive.

25 Q. My guess is we can ask Mr. Avera that

1 question and get a pretty good answer.

2 A. Ms. Hawkins would be your best bet.

3 Q. All right. We'll try that one too.

4 Now, you've also pointed out twice now
5 that you also need to secure approval from the
6 corporation, correct? Under this option under 9.182.

7 A. That's what it appears.

8 Q. And that's true with regard to the
9 sponsoring party definition and there's also a
10 provision under 9.182 that specifically says that
11 OVEC needs to review this and sign off, correct?

12 A. There's a statement that OVEC's counsel
13 needs to review this, yes.

14 Q. And it's fair to say that Ohio Power has
15 not done so or requested that review because the
16 company believes it would be inconsistent with
17 finding 20 of the opinion and order in Case No.
18 12-1126 issued on December 4, 2012, to actively
19 pursue disposition of the OVEC contractual
20 entitlement.

21 A. I'm sorry. State that again.

22 Q. Sure. Is it fair to say that Ohio Power
23 has not sought that review because the company
24 believes it would be inconsistent with the finding 20
25 of the opinion and order in Case No. 12-1126 issued

1 on December 4, 2012, to actively pursue disposition
2 of the OVEC contractual entitlement?

3 A. I don't know that the company's made that
4 statement. If you have a discovery response you can
5 refer me to or something that can refresh my
6 recollection, that would be appreciated.

7 Q. Well, let me ask the question this way:
8 Is it fair to say that the company has not pursued
9 any action to transfer the assets because it believes
10 it would be inconsistent with that aspect of the
11 finding and order that I just mentioned to you for
12 AEP to actively pursue disposition of the OVEC
13 contractual entitlement while ESP 3 and the PPA rider
14 proposals remain pending?

15 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, I just would
16 object. It's the same question he just asked and he,
17 Mr. Allen, indicated he would appreciate seeing the
18 discovery response that Mr. Darr's reading from. And
19 I also object because I think the reference to the
20 order and the finding is something that lacks a
21 foundation at this point in the examination.

22 MR. DARR: May I respond?

23 EXAMINER PARROT: You may.

24 MR. DARR: We heard yesterday, and
25 Mr. Allen has indicated that he watched the

1 discussion, that the company believes that there's no
2 immediate obligation to make any efforts to transfer
3 the OVEC entitlement. The reason for that is they
4 believe they have coverage from the order in 1126. I
5 didn't know that I needed to establish any more
6 foundation on that, I think it's been pretty well
7 established.

8 At this point I'm just asking why the
9 company, in Mr. Allen's view, is not taking any
10 action. He can either answer that question "yes" or
11 "no."

12 MR. NOURSE: No objection to that
13 question, your Honor.

14 MR. DARR: That's what I just asked, your
15 Honor, so apparently there's no objection to my
16 question, he ought to answer it.

17 EXAMINER PARROT: Well, as it was just
18 put just now, with that clarification or the question
19 as restated I guess, you may answer. And if you need
20 us to reread that last part, we will do that.

21 THE WITNESS: That would be helpful.

22 (Record read.)

23 A. The reason that the company is not taking
24 any action to transfer the OVEC entitlement at this
25 point in time is that the company has proposed what

1 we believe to be a beneficial use of the OVEC
2 entitlement to the benefit of AEP Ohio's customers
3 through the PPA rider.

4 Q. So the statement is the company believes
5 it would be inconsistent with that aspect of the
6 finding and order for AEP Ohio to actively pursue
7 disposition of the OVEC contractual entitlement while
8 the ESP 3 case and the PPA rider proposals are
9 pending; that statement is true, is it not?

10 A. I don't think I would agree with the
11 words you stated the way you stated it. Maybe this
12 is the difference we have is that you're stating that
13 it's inconsistent, the transferring it or seeking to
14 transfer it would be inconsistent with the
15 Commission's order in 12-1126. That's not the
16 company's position.

17 I think what the company's position is is
18 that the order in case 12-1126 does not require the
19 company to seek transfer of the OVEC entitlement and
20 IEU, instead, clearly discusses that the rate-related
21 aspects of the OVEC entitlement would be more
22 appropriately dealt with in this proceeding that
23 we're sitting here today.

24 MR. DARR: I'd like to have this marked
25 as IEU Exhibit No. 7, please.

1 EXAMINER PARROT: Can you identify what
2 it is for us, please?

3 MR. DARR: It's Interrogatory 10-001.

4 EXAMINER PARROT: So marked.

5 MR. DARR: Thank you, your Honor.

6 (EXHIBIT MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.)

7 Q (By Mr. Darr) Mr. Allen, do you have in
8 front of you what's been marked as IEU Exhibit No. 7?

9 A. That's interrogatory 10-01?

10 Q. Yes.

11 A. Yes, I do.

12 Q. If you turn to the second page of
13 Interrogatory 10-01, you are indicated along with
14 counsel as one of the responding parties to this
15 interrogatory, correct?

16 A. I am.

17 Q. And if you go to question 10-001e, it
18 indicates -- it asks: What is or are the reasons
19 AEP Ohio has not sought to assign all or part of its
20 rights, title, and interests and obligations under
21 Section 9.181 of the ICPA since December 4, 2013?
22 And the response to that, if we go to the second
23 page, six lines up, am I reading this correctly:
24 "and the Company believes it would be inconsistent
25 with that aspect of the Finding and Order for

1 AEP Ohio to actively pursue disposition of the OVEC
2 contractual entitlement while ESP III and the PPA
3 rider proposals remain pending"? Did I read that
4 correctly?

5 A. To read the entire statement, the whole
6 sentence instead of starting with the "and," I think
7 it's consistent with the testimony I just presented.
8 It says "Pursuing consideration of the pending PPA
9 rider request is consistent with the Commission's
10 holding in Finding 20 that the OVEC rate issues
11 should be considered in ESP III proceeding and the
12 Company believes it would be inconsistent with"
13 respect -- I'm sorry, "inconsistent with that aspect
14 of the Finding and Order for AEP Ohio to actively
15 pursue disposition of the OVEC contractual
16 entitlement while ESP III and the PPA rider proposals
17 remain pending." To understand the context you need
18 the entire sentence.

19 Q. So if I understand it correctly, you
20 haven't done anything, and you don't intend to do
21 anything until you're ordered to with regard to
22 assigning the interests in OVEC until the Commission
23 rules in this case; is that correct?

24 A. With regard to the company's continued --
25 with respect to the company continuing to retain its

1 OVEC entitlement the Commission has already ruled in
2 case 12-1126 and the Commission determined that the
3 company was allowed to retain that entitlement and
4 the company continues to do that.

5 Q. Let's go back to my question, Mr. Allen.
6 Is the intention of the company -- excuse me. The
7 company has not done anything with regard to
8 assigning its interests in OVEC and it does not
9 intend to do anything with regard to assigning its
10 interests in OVEC until the Commission rules in this
11 case; is that correct?

12 A. Yes, I think that's correct, the company
13 has proposed to use the OVEC entitlement to the
14 benefit of customers and we'll wait until we get a
15 resolution from the Commission on that.

16 Q. Now, with regard to the provision that we
17 were talking about, 1.82, as you point out it
18 requires the corporation to sign off, or corporate
19 counsel to sign off on the transfer or assignment,
20 correct?

21 A. I'm sorry. Which paragraph did you go
22 back to?

23 Q. 9.182. And we're speaking now of KMM-2
24 as well.

25 A. Okay, I'm at 9.182.

1 Q. And you indicated earlier that you wanted
2 to point out you wanted to make it very clear that
3 there was a caveat that the company, and "company"
4 here refers to OVEC, is required to sign off on the
5 transfer, correct?

6 A. I'd first like to clarify this is my lay
7 opinion. Legal counsel will weigh in on what the
8 contract actually means. But my interpretation is
9 that they're required to do that. That's my lay
10 opinion.

11 Q. Now, are you aware of whether or not --
12 well, are you aware of who represents OVEC in matters
13 before this Commission?

14 A. I would assume counsel for OVEC.

15 Q. Fair enough.

16 On April 15th, 2014, in Case No.
17 14-500-EL-FOR Steven T. Nourse filed the long-term
18 forecast on behalf of OVEC. Were you aware of that?

19 A. No.

20 Q. On April 15th, 2013, Matthew J.
21 Satterwhite filed the long-term forecast report for
22 OVEC in Case No. 13-500-EL-FOR. Were you aware of
23 that?

24 A. No.

25 Q. Did you make any attempt to contact

1 Mr. Nourse or Mr. Satterwhite concerning the
2 possibility of OVEC transferring its interests to --
3 or, excuse me, of Ohio Power transferring its
4 interests in OVEC to a third party?

5 A. I did not. And I would, if someone did
6 contact them, my expectation is they would be
7 operating on behalf of OVEC in representing OVEC's
8 interests and not AEP Ohio's interests, so I don't
9 know that there would be any difference in how a
10 lawyer would represent a client if they represented
11 other clients that had different interests. They
12 would be required to act in the best interest of the
13 client that they're representing at that point in
14 time.

15 Q. At least with regard to this particular
16 decision you're not aware of any inquiries that have
17 been made to either Mr. Satterwhite or Mr. Nourse in
18 their capacity as counsel for OVEC as to a
19 determination of whether or not Ohio Power can
20 transfer its interests; is that fair?

21 A. I don't know that they would even be the
22 appropriate counsel for OVEC for such a request.

23 Q. That wasn't my question, Mr. Allen. Are
24 you aware of any inquiries on behalf of OVEC to
25 Mr. Satterwhite or Mr. Nourse?

1 A. I'm not Mr. Nourse or Mr. Satterwhite so
2 I wouldn't know if someone contacted them.

3 Q. One last area of concern. You've
4 indicated in your testimony that you have been
5 tracking residential, commercial, and industrial
6 shopping statistics at the Commission; is that
7 correct?

8 A. We've been tracking customer shopping
9 levels. I haven't been using Commission data. I've
10 been using internal company data.

11 Q. Is that the same data that's being used
12 to provide the quarterly reports to the Commission?

13 A. No. The Commission has specific rules on
14 how that data is presented. The data that I look at
15 I think is a better representation. But they show
16 comparable trends.

17 Q. Within a few percentage points of one
18 another?

19 A. I haven't looked at them recently, but
20 that's been the kind of variance in the past.

21 Q. Now, you've provided some estimates in
22 the past of what you thought residential, commercial,
23 and industrial shopping would be over the period of
24 the current ESP; is that correct?

25 A. Yes.

1 Q. And is it fair to say that in testimony
2 that you filed in March of 2012 you estimated
3 residential shopping would be 65 percent, commercial
4 shopping would be 90 percent, and industrial shopping
5 would be, excuse me, 80 percent commercial shopping
6 and 90 percent industrial shopping?

7 A. That sounds familiar. The caveat on the
8 industrial estimate was that the industrial estimate
9 would have excluded the special contract customers
10 like Ormet.

11 Q. We don't have to worry about them
12 anymore, do we? In terms of making these
13 calculations, they're no longer in the picture,
14 correct?

15 A. They would have been included in the data
16 of October of 2013 because they had been a historical
17 customer of the company at that point in time. At
18 the end of 2013 we decided to change our analytical
19 method to exclude Ormet from the denominator because
20 they were no longer a customer and we didn't expect
21 them to return to service in the near term.

22 Q. Now, based on your statistics is it fair
23 to say that in March of 2012 residential switched
24 load was about 8.43 percent, commercial load was
25 41.44 percent, and industrial load was about

1 28 percent, again, with the Ormet exclusion being
2 factored in?

3 A. You'll have to provide me that document
4 to refresh my memory.

5 MR. DARR: May I approach, your Honor?

6 EXAMINER PARROT: You may.

7 MR. DARR: I'm handing the witness what
8 has been identified in Case No. 11-346 as Exhibit 116
9 which is the prefiled testimony of Mr. William Allen.

10 THE WITNESS: Thank you.

11 Q. And I'm directing your attention for
12 purposes of assisting you to I believe it's WAA-1.

13 A. I'm there.

14 Q. And did I correctly identify the values
15 that were of the shopping as of March 2012?

16 A. I don't recall the exact numbers you
17 gave, but the switched load, so those are actual
18 customers served by a CRES as of that date, for
19 residential was 8.43 percent, for commercial was
20 41.44 percent, and for industrial was 28.1 percent.

21 Q. And then for purposes of calculating your
22 proposed stability rider you assumed customer
23 switching of 65 percent of residential load,
24 80 percent of commercial load, and 90 percent of
25 industrial load excluding Ormet by the end of 2012,

1 correct? Direct your attention to page 5 of the
2 document I just handed you.

3 A. That was the estimated shopping level as
4 part of the company's proposed Modified ESP.

5 Q. That's the estimates that you swore to
6 when you testified in this case, correct?

7 A. The testimony you presented here has
8 tiered capacity rates, so it's different than what
9 the final order was, but my estimates at that time
10 were 65 percent of residential, 80 percent of
11 commercial, and 90 percent industrial which is, for
12 the industrial class, when you adjust for Ormet in
13 the data I present on page 13, the current shopping
14 levels are close to 90 percent, commercial,
15 80 percent, which is exactly what I had forecasted,
16 on the residential class. The expectation was that
17 we would see shopping at 65 percent and the
18 residential shopping levels have not achieved the
19 levels we were expecting at that point in time.

20 And on the bottom of page 5 it describes
21 the assumptions that were used to come up with that
22 estimate.

23 Q. Now, on page 13 of your testimony you
24 indicate that as of October 2013 the CRES-supplied
25 load for industrial customers was 64 percent,

1 correct?

2 A. That includes Ormet so it's not an apples
3 and apples comparison to what was projected.

4 Q. And then the adjusted amount is
5 81.8 percent?

6 A. I don't know.

7 Q. And the residential load estimated as of
8 October 2013 on page 13 of your testimony is
9 30 percent, correct?

10 A. The actual shopping load as of October of
11 '13 is 30 percent.

12 Q. And your estimated was 65 percent, a
13 35 percent difference, correct?

14 A. Yes.

15 Q. Now, you indicated that the information
16 provided to the Commission is slightly different; is
17 that also correct?

18 A. Yes.

19 Q. What are the adjustments that are made?

20 A. It's just a different methodology.

21 Q. Could you explain to me what the
22 differences are?

23 A. No. I don't know all the differences, I
24 just know they're different.

25 Q. Okay. As of December 31, 2013, are you

1 aware of what the Commission is reporting for the
2 load that is currently shopping?

3 A. No.

4 Q. That was the information that was
5 publicly available on the Commission website,
6 correct?

7 A. Historically it has been. It may be
8 today as well.

9 Q. And you're not familiar with that?

10 A. I haven't reviewed that data in a
11 significant amount of time.

12 MR. DARR: Thank you, that's all I have.
13 Thank you.

14 MR. NOURSE: I'm sorry, just to clarify,
15 Mr. Darr, do you have confidential questions you're
16 holding for later?

17 MR. DARR: I may be. I think, quite
18 honestly, the one I was concerned about I got answers
19 to but I'm waiting to see how this plays itself out.

20 EXAMINER PARROT: Let's go off the
21 record.

22 (Discussion off the record.)

23 EXAMINER PARROT: Let's go back on the
24 record. Let's take a five-minute break.

25 (Recess taken.)

1 EXAMINER PARROT: Let's go back on the
2 record.

3 Ms. Bojko.

4 MS. BOJKO: Thank you, your Honor.

5 - - -

6 CROSS-EXAMINATION

7 By Ms. Bojko:

8 Q. Good evening, Mr. Allen. My name's Kim
9 Bojko, as you know, and I'm representing the Ohio
10 Manufacturers' Association today in this proceeding.

11 Earlier today you were discussing with
12 OEG's counsel Mr. Kurtz positions. Do you recall
13 that?

14 A. It's been a while ago, but yes.

15 Q. Well, and I'm just trying to clarify your
16 assumptions when you answered him. Mr. Kurtz used
17 the term "we," we have different positions, and I'm
18 assuming that his questions were with regard to OEG's
19 position filed in OEG's testimony. Is that what your
20 testimony was when you answered the questions the way
21 you did?

22 A. That would be my understanding, yes.

23 Q. So you were talking about testimony
24 filed, you weren't talking about any settlements or
25 any additional items outside of the testimony.

1 A. Settlement discussions are confidential,
2 I wouldn't talk about those here today.

3 Q. But I mean the position that you were
4 answering the question with regard to is the
5 testimony filed in --

6 A. Yes, my understanding of their testimony
7 position.

8 Q. Thank you for that clarification.

9 Now I'm going to take you to the actual
10 application and your testimony. Now, the testimony,
11 the written prefiled testimony is what I want to
12 focus on, okay?

13 A. Okay.

14 Q. In that testimony starting on page 3 you
15 agree that the MRO test must determine whether the
16 proposed ESP, including pricing and all other terms
17 and conditions, is more favorable in the aggregate as
18 compared to the expected results that would otherwise
19 apply under an MRO; is that correct?

20 A. The MRO test is intended to determine if
21 an ESP is more favorable in the aggregate as compared
22 to what would be achieved under an MRO, that's my
23 understanding.

24 Q. Okay. Is there -- are you disputing
25 something that I said when I read the MRO test that's

1 contained in your testimony?

2 A. I'm sorry. I didn't see where you were
3 referencing my testimony. I see what I state on
4 lines 14 through 16, that would be my definition of
5 what the MRO test is and how I undertook it in my
6 testimony.

7 Q. Okay. And in the company's application
8 and through your testimony the company is requesting
9 that the PPA rider be established for the term of the
10 ESP; is that correct?

11 A. Yes.

12 Q. Okay. And that PPA rider will include an
13 estimated OVEC contract price beginning June 2015; is
14 that correct?

15 A. It will include an estimate of the net
16 cost of the OVEC unit as compared to market.

17 Q. Thank you. I'm sorry. Thank you for
18 that clarification. And that begins June 2015.

19 A. If approved by the Commission, yes.

20 Q. And there's nowhere in the application
21 that talks about when that estimate will be filed or
22 that the Commission has to have a proceeding to
23 approve that filing; is that correct?

24 A. I'd have to review the application, but
25 it's not stated in my testimony.

1 Q. And it's also your understanding that
2 through the application this PPA rider could include
3 costs associated with other PPAs in the future; is
4 that correct?

5 A. Clearly, yes.

6 Q. And isn't it true that in your testimony
7 the PPA rider was not considered in your MRO versus
8 ESP analysis as a quantifiable benefit? Is that
9 true?

10 A. In my testimony I did not analyze it as a
11 quantifiable benefit. I included it as a qualitative
12 benefit of the ESP.

13 Q. And neither the cost associated with the
14 OVEC contract or the net, the market versus the
15 contract, nor the cost of future PPAs was considered
16 in your analysis; is that correct?

17 A. Can you restate that question or repeat
18 the question, please?

19 Q. Sure. Neither the cost associated with
20 the OVEC purchased power agreement, the net cost, nor
21 the cost of any future PPAs was considered in your
22 MRO versus ESP analysis; is that right?

23 A. My analysis included the price
24 stabilizing benefit of the PPA rider as a qualitative
25 benefit. That's what my testimony states.

1 Q. Right. And my question to you was: Did
2 you consider any costs that would be charged to
3 customers in your ESP versus MRO analysis for both
4 OVEC or future PPAs?

5 A. In my analysis I did not include a
6 benefit or a cost associated with those because when
7 I reviewed the estimate of the OVEC PPA, which is the
8 one we were proposing here, it appeared that the
9 benefit would be near neutral from a quantifiable
10 benefit as far as the net rider over the period, but
11 it still provides a benefit to customers, it's just
12 one that wasn't quantified or not easily
13 quantifiable.

14 Q. Okay. And so again I'm going to ask you
15 the same question. You did not consider any costs
16 that may or may not be associated with the OVEC
17 contract net out or future PPAs.

18 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, I think his
19 prior answer stated that there was no quantitative
20 benefit or cost included in his test and he went on
21 to explain the part that he did do. I think he's
22 already answered this.

23 EXAMINER PARROT: Response?

24 MS. BOJKO: He's not answering the
25 questions as posed, he's changing the questions and

1 then providing the answer that he wants -- the
2 question that he wants to answer, it was a simple
3 question, did he consider costs. "Yes" or "no."

4 EXAMINER PARROT: And I believe the
5 witness did answer that question.

6 MS. BOJKO: For both OVEC and the PPA
7 riders. And could your Honor tell me the answer,
8 then?

9 MR. NOURSE: Do you want to have the
10 answer reread.

11 (Record read.)

12 Q. In response to that question the use of
13 "benefit" to you, is the word "benefit" to you
14 discussing or referring to the hedge that customers
15 might receive?

16 A. There are two aspects of a benefit from
17 the PPA rider, one benefit can be that it's a net
18 credit to customers over a period, an additional
19 benefit is the price stabilizing effect. So there's
20 two elements that could be benefits in the PPA rider.

21 Q. Okay. And there could also be a
22 detriment in the PPA rider meaning that there could
23 be costs assessed to customers through the PPA rider;
24 is that correct?

25 A. Clearly the PPA rider could assess cost

1 to customers, but my estimate, as I described earlier
2 today, is that there would actually be a benefit.

3 Q. Actually I think your testimony filed
4 says that you considered it to be zero, neutral,
5 which is what you said to me two questions ago. Is
6 that correct?

7 A. Based upon forecasted data that I
8 observed as I developed my testimony I believe that
9 the net rider would be approximately neutral over the
10 ESP period, but that there would be a benefit of
11 price stability for customers.

12 Q. And it's also your testimony, in your
13 prefiled written testimony that you didn't consider,
14 you didn't include any analysis with regards to
15 either the cost or what you're calling a benefit
16 which I think is a credit in this situation; is that
17 correct?

18 A. I assume that the rider would be near
19 neutral over the ESP period.

20 Q. So is the answer to my question no, you
21 did not consider either a charge or a credit in your
22 MRO versus ESP test?

23 A. I did not include a charge or a credit in
24 the PPA rider.

25 Q. In the ESP test.

1 A. That's correct.

2 Q. Or, I'm sorry, MRO versus ESP test.

3 A. Correct.

4 Q. And isn't it true that the future costs
5 associated with the NERC rider was not considered
6 either in your MRO versus ESP test?

7 A. The NERC rider would be -- would cover
8 costs that would be recoverable in either a base
9 distribution case or in this rider, so there's no
10 cost to customers when you do the ESP versus MRO
11 test.

12 Q. I didn't ask you if it would also be in a
13 base distribution rate case. I asked you if the NERC
14 rider was assigned a cost in the ESP versus MRO test.

15 A. There would be no cost in the ESP versus
16 MRO test for the NERC rider because it could be
17 recovered in a base case, that's my testimony.

18 Q. Okay. But you're not recovering it in a
19 base case in this scenario, you're requesting a
20 separate rider; is that correct?

21 A. I am requesting it in the separate rider
22 here today, or the company is, but that doesn't
23 change the fact that these would be costs recoverable
24 in a base case.

25 Q. Well, isn't there time, what you've been

1 calling or other witnesses have called a regulatory
2 lag here today so wouldn't that not necessarily be
3 true because it's not apples-to-apples comparison of
4 when it would or would not be in base rates? You
5 would have to come in for a rate case and request
6 that it be put in base rates; is that true?

7 A. The Commission has ruled in this matter
8 in prior ESPs that a distribution investment rider
9 type mechanism, they did it clearly in the
10 FirstEnergy ESP case, that costs that are recoverable
11 through base rates are not in the incremental cost of
12 an ESP.

13 MS. BOJKO: Your Honor, I move to strike
14 the response as being nonresponsive. I asked a
15 completely different question.

16 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, I think it's
17 clear Mr. Allen is trying to explain his position and
18 why. Ms. Bojko is conflating whether things were
19 considered and whether there's a value, a
20 quantitative value that was in the MRO test. I think
21 Mr. Allen's entitled to explain that his
22 understanding of the prior Commission decisions
23 support what he's saying and what he's been trying to
24 explain.

25 MS. BOJKO: Your Honor, if I may respond.

1 Counsel's version of what my intent is or is not has
2 nothing to do with the question I asked. I asked if
3 there was a regulatory lag from when it would be
4 considered in base rates or when it would be
5 considered in a rider.

6 EXAMINER PARROT: I agree, Ms. Bojko.
7 I'm going to grant the motion to strike and direct
8 Mr. Allen to answer the question that was posed.

9 THE WITNESS: Can you repeat the
10 question, please?

11 (Record read.)

12 A. I wouldn't agree that there's necessarily
13 going to be regulatory lag associated with recovery
14 of costs associated with NERC or cybersecurity
15 compliance.

16 Q. Okay. Let's try this again. If you
17 are -- in this case you're proposing a NERC rider; is
18 that correct?

19 A. We are.

20 Q. Okay. And you would be able to collect
21 costs in that NERC rider as those costs are incurred.
22 That's your request from this Commission; is that
23 correct?

24 A. That's correct.

25 Q. Okay. And without this rider you would

1 have to go and apply to the Commission -- you would
2 have to first expend the cost and then you would have
3 to come back to the Commission and request recovery
4 of those costs that have already been expended; is
5 that true?

6 A. No. The Ohio regulatory framework for
7 distribution cases allows a fully forecasted test
8 year, so the company would be able to recover the
9 forecasted costs of the NERC compliance and
10 cybersecurity, so --

11 Q. Okay. I apologize, I was trying to
12 abbreviate this whole evening and get us out of here
13 but I will rephrase my question to be as technically
14 accurate as you would like it to be.

15 You would have to come in for a rate case
16 and you would have had to expend those costs
17 associated with that investment during a test period,
18 and then you would have to come to the Commission and
19 you would have to request recovery of that, if it was
20 incurred or will be incurred during the test period;
21 is that correct?

22 A. You stated your question in two different
23 ways. The company is not required to expend the
24 funds prior to seeking recovery from the Commission
25 through a base case.

1 Q. It has to be in the test period. Is that
2 right?

3 A. It can be an adjustment as well.

4 Q. Okay. And that request would have to be
5 in a rate case.

6 A. The request could be in a rate case and
7 rate cases allow forecasts.

8 Q. Okay. And that would have to be done
9 through the rate case proceeding with notice that's
10 given to customers, newspaper notice, the whole rate
11 case proceeding; is that correct?

12 A. That's correct. And if I were to file a
13 base case today, I could have rates in place by June
14 of 2015 consistent with when the company's requesting
15 that this rider be put in place.

16 Q. Okay. And if the charge is not requested
17 or if the investment is not made until 2017, then
18 your statement would not be true. You could not have
19 rates in place that would be able to be gone or
20 collected June 2015; is that correct?

21 A. The company's not requesting in this
22 proceeding to put rates in place in June of 2015 if
23 the costs were to be incurred in 2017. If the costs
24 are incurred in 2017, the company has plenty of
25 opportunity to make a filing for a base distribution

1 case between now and then to get recovery of those
2 costs.

3 Q. That was my exact point is that if the
4 cost doesn't occur until 2017, you couldn't have
5 applied for base rate case under your prior
6 hypothetical to me.

7 A. My statement is that the company has the
8 ability to file a base case in sufficient time to
9 ensure full recovery of any NERC or cybersecurity
10 compliance based upon Ohio statute. So under an ESP
11 where we have the rider or an MRO where I filed a
12 base distribution case there's no presumed difference
13 in recovery of the NERC or cybersecurity compliance
14 costs.

15 Q. Has the company filed a distribution base
16 rate case? Today.

17 A. I think we all know the answer to that is
18 that the company doesn't have one pending today but
19 the company could very easily have one filed in time
20 to have rates in place by June of 2015 which is the
21 beginning of this ESP term.

22 Q. That's interesting you say that because I
23 thought you testified that there was going to be a
24 distribution rate freeze during the pendency of this
25 ESP. Is that not true?

1 A. The company's never stated that there's a
2 base distribution freeze during the pendency of this
3 ESP.

4 Q. So the company has never committed to
5 that base distribution freeze.

6 A. No.

7 Q. And if you look at page 4 of your
8 testimony, your testimony doesn't say that "the
9 proposed ESP will maintain base distribution rates
10 constant over the ESP period"?

11 A. It states that but that does not -- that
12 should not be read to mean that the company is
13 committing not to file a base distribution case.
14 What it's stating is that based upon the forecasted
15 data that's included in the testimony of Company
16 Witness Kyle, the company doesn't expect that there's
17 a need for a base distribution case if all of the
18 elements of the company's proposal are approved by
19 the Commission.

20 Q. Okay. That's a helpful clarification.
21 So it's not your position, it's not AEP's position,
22 to maintain or freeze, keep constant, the base
23 distribution rates during the pendency of the ESP
24 even if you are given the riders that you've
25 requested that are concerning distribution.

1 A. If the Commission were to adopt the
2 company's ESP as proposed, it's my expectation that
3 the company would not need to come in and file a base
4 distribution case during the pendency of this ESP.

5 Q. That's not what I asked. Did the company
6 commit to -- not to file a base distribution rate
7 during the pendency of the ESP if they received the
8 distribution riders that they're requesting in this
9 case?

10 A. To the best of my knowledge the company
11 didn't make that commitment.

12 Q. So your statement on line 2 that the
13 distribution rates could remain constant for the ESP
14 period while allowing the company to make investments
15 through these individual riders is not a guarantee;
16 is that correct?

17 A. I think it's an expectation but not a
18 guarantee.

19 Q. Okay. And, again, I'm going to go back
20 to my original question. I think -- can you just say
21 "yes" or "no," for whatever reason you did not
22 consider any future costs that may populate the NERC
23 rider that is going to be charged to customers in
24 your ESP analysis. Did you consider it? That's all
25 I'm asking.

1 A. I did consider them.

2 Q. You considered the future costs?

3 A. I considered the future recovery, yes.

4 So cost to customer or recovery of -- so cost to the
5 company or recovery of cost from the customers, those
6 were considered.

7 Q. In your ESP-MRO analysis you considered
8 future costs that customers will have to pay in your
9 ESP versus MRO analysis.

10 A. I did consider them and as I've indicated
11 for quite a while is that I don't think it has any
12 impact on the ESP versus MRO. So it would have a
13 zero value.

14 Q. Okay. That's what you -- you made the
15 value zero. You did not consider a cost associated
16 with the rider.

17 A. I don't believe there is a cost
18 associated with the rider --

19 Q. Okay.

20 A. -- when you compare an ESP versus MRO.

21 Q. Thank you.

22 And in your -- is it okay if I just call
23 it an MRO test instead of an MRO versus ESP test? Do
24 you understand that?

25 A. I understand that may speed things.

1 Q. Did you conduct any analysis comparing
2 the differential and benefits from customers from
3 having a rate case versus having a distribution rider
4 in the ESP?

5 A. I don't think that a base distribution
6 case would benefit customers.

7 Q. I asked if you compared a base
8 distribution rate to the DIR rider.

9 A. And I think as I described when we went
10 through the NERC compliance rider, I think that
11 customers receive, sorry, based on an assumption that
12 the company were able to make the same investment in
13 distribution plant under a base distribution case
14 versus using the rider, there would be no cost to
15 customers.

16 The cost to customers of a base
17 distribution case, though, is that the company, in my
18 opinion, would not be able to make the investments in
19 the timeframe that Mr. Dias has described.

20 Q. Again, I asked if you conducted any
21 analysis comparing the differential in benefits to
22 customers from a distribution base rate case to a DIR
23 rider.

24 A. I evaluated whether the DIR would be more
25 beneficial to customers as compared to a base

1 distribution case and my conclusion was it was a
2 benefit.

3 Q. And you have an analysis to demonstrate
4 this conclusion?

5 A. It's a qualitative analysis. It's a
6 lower-cost approach to getting recovery of the same
7 costs and it allows the company to invest dollars to
8 the benefit of customers in a much more expedited
9 manner. It's a clear benefit to customers. The DIR.

10 Q. Did you do a cost-benefit analysis for
11 customers of setting distribution rates through
12 the -- strike that, sorry.

13 Did you do a cost-benefit analysis of the
14 DIR if it continues at the current rates?

15 A. If the DIR were maintained at the rate
16 that's going to be in effect at the cap at the end of
17 May of 2015; is that your question?

18 Q. That would be current rates, yes.

19 A. Not today, that's what my question is,
20 are you assuming the rates at the cap for 2015?

21 Q. I asked if you did a cost-benefit
22 analysis if the DIR was at current rates?

23 A. No.

24 Q. Now, to your next point, did you do a DIR
25 analysis if the cap of the DIR remained constant

1 through the next ESP?

2 A. The benefits of the DIR would be
3 eliminated if you were to put that in place because
4 it would limit the company's ability to invest
5 capital to the benefit of customers over the term of
6 the ESP. So there's a clear cost to customers if we
7 were to do that.

8 Q. So did you actually do an analysis of
9 that?

10 A. It's such a simple calculation that
11 there's no necessity to put pen to paper to know that
12 limiting the ability of the company to invest capital
13 to benefit customers is a customer benefit. It's
14 unnecessary.

15 Q. I'm not suggesting that you limit it, I'm
16 saying you continue the cap level. So if you have
17 projects that you want to put in at that same cap
18 level, you can put those projects in.

19 A. It wouldn't allow the company to invest
20 nearly the capital that Company Witness Dias has
21 indicated is necessary to meet the expectations of
22 our customers.

23 Q. That's not what I asked you, sir, I asked
24 you if you did a cost-benefit analysis of continuing
25 the cap at the current level.

1 A. And I indicated that the analysis that I
2 would do and that I've done is that that's not a
3 benefit to customers.

4 Q. So you don't see the benefit of
5 continuing the \$104 million cap that you currently
6 have in place, or whatever the number was.

7 A. No, that would greatly diminish the value
8 of the DIR to customers.

9 Q. And you're asserting that because of
10 Mr. Dias's new plan.

11 A. No, it's not related to his new plan. If
12 you maintain the DIR caps, it limits the amount of
13 capital that the company can invest from year to
14 year. If rate base increases, the company needs
15 additional revenues to cover those costs or the
16 company can't make those investments. And so if I
17 cap the DIR, I limit the ability of the company to
18 invest the capital that's necessary to meet our
19 customers' expectations.

20 Q. Under the company's assumption of what
21 those customer expectations are; is that correct?

22 A. Under the company's assessment and
23 I'll -- I've reviewed the testimony of staff and they
24 support the caps that the company proposed.

25 MS. BOJKO: Your Honor, I move to strike

1 the last statement. I had nothing to do with other
2 parties' positions, I asked him what the company was
3 basing its assumption on.

4 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, the question is
5 whether his answer is based on the company's
6 assumption and I think he clarified it was not only
7 the company but also staff.

8 EXAMINER PARROT: I agree, Mr. Nourse.

9 Motion to strike is denied.

10 Q. So you're not, certainly you're not
11 stating here today that if you were given
12 \$104 million, that that would not allow the company
13 to do any distribution investments.

14 A. The \$104 million of revenue that the
15 company's currently receiving through the DIR covers
16 the incremental investment that the company's already
17 made.

18 Q. Okay. Maybe we're not talking on the
19 same page. I'm saying if that cap is continued into
20 the subsequent year. So you would have another cap
21 of \$104 million.

22 A. I understand your question. We're
23 talking about capital investments. Capital
24 investments have costs ongoing. Capital investments
25 have costs for debt, equity, those don't go away

1 after the first year. They have costs for
2 depreciation, those expenses continue until the
3 asset's retired.

4 Q. Okay. So you're --

5 A. They have expenses for property taxes
6 that continue, so the \$104 million would only cover
7 the incremental investment the company has already
8 made.

9 Q. Okay. So you're then stating to me that
10 if you were given another \$104 million the company
11 would be able to make zero additional capital
12 investments. That's what that statement means; is
13 that right?

14 A. If the company were allowed to collect
15 \$104 million for the DIR into the future, it would
16 only allow the company to invest capital equal to the
17 change in accumulated depreciation and accumulated
18 deferred income taxes that's how the DIR is
19 structured and that aligns with the types of costs
20 that the company incurs when it invests incremental
21 capital. So the ability to invest incremental
22 capital would be greatly diminished.

23 Q. But it wouldn't prohibit any investment
24 which is what you just said to me two questions ago.
25 Diminished is different than prohibit; is that right?

1 A. I don't think my testimony stated that it
2 would eliminate it, I stated that the company would
3 not be able to invest the capital that's necessary to
4 meet our customers' expectations, that's very
5 different from not allowing the company to invest any
6 capital.

7 Q. And the statement you keep saying, to
8 meet your customers' expectations, is based on
9 Mr. Dias's testimony of what he believes and the
10 Brattle Group believes the customers' expectations
11 are; is that correct?

12 A. Mr. Dias is our vice president of
13 Distribution and he understands what is necessary to
14 invest in our distribution system to maintain its
15 reliability or improve it to meet our customers'
16 needs.

17 Q. And, again, that's based on Mr. Dias's
18 testimony which relies on outside Fortnightly
19 newspaper article; is that correct?

20 A. No, I don't think that's the case.
21 Mr. Dias uses that as one point of reference but he
22 also bases it upon the needs of the distribution
23 system. Of all the individuals in this case he's
24 clearly the one most knowledgeable what those needs
25 are.

1 Q. And on page 4, lines 19 through 20, you
2 discuss that the residential distribution credit
3 would not exist under an MRO; is that correct?

4 A. That's correct.

5 Q. And isn't it true that the DIR would not
6 exist under an MRO?

7 A. The DIR mechanism would not exist under
8 an MRO.

9 Q. Isn't it true that the deferred capacity
10 charge was also not included in your MRO test that
11 you conducted?

12 A. It was considered.

13 Q. Was the charge, actually the value of the
14 charge, put into the MRO test?

15 A. It was considered because the recovery of
16 those costs was previously approved by the Commission
17 in case 11-346.

18 Q. I asked you not if it was considered,
19 sir. If you actually included the cost associated
20 with it in the MRO test.

21 A. It's not appropriate to include in the
22 MRO test.

23 Q. So the answer is no, you did not include
24 it.

25 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, I object. She's

1 misquoting her own question and, again, she keeps
2 conflating "considered" with being a nonzero value in
3 the MRO test.

4 MS. BOJKO: Your Honor, I am not
5 conflating that issue. I used the word "charge" and
6 "costs" very clearly. The witness is choosing to
7 rewrite my answer in saying he considered it but
8 ignored it.

9 MR. NOURSE: I'm looking at the screen
10 with your question on it right here.

11 EXAMINER PARROT: I'm going to overrule
12 the objection and ask Ms. Bojko to try it one more
13 time.

14 MS. BOJKO: Your Honor, I'll have to sit
15 here and read his testimony, if we're going to have
16 to go back and just read his testimony in the record
17 so that he actually answers questions, then we can do
18 that.

19 MR. NOURSE: I object to the commentary,
20 your Honor.

21 Q (By Ms. Bojko) Okay. Could you please
22 turn to page 12 of your testimony, Mr. Allen.

23 A. I'm there.

24 Q. On line 22, do you not say: "The actual
25 rate to be charged to recover this regulatory asset

1 will be determined in a separate proceeding"?

2 A. Yes, that's what my testimony states.

3 Q. And above that on line 18 do you not
4 state that the level, based on the current estimates
5 of the company, that the rider would be set at \$4 a
6 megawatt-hour implemented with the first billing
7 cycle of June 2015? Is that correct?

8 A. I state that a rider at a level of \$4 a
9 megawatt-hour would be sufficient to recover the
10 costs over the three-year period that the Commission
11 approved in case 11-346. Those -- this section was
12 included purely for bill comparison calculations.

13 Q. And it will be a rider established by a
14 separate proceeding, the charge will be, in your
15 testimony; is that correct?

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. Okay. And so you didn't consider it in
18 the MRO test that you have offered the Commission in
19 this ESP. "Yes" or "no," did you consider it --

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. -- or not consider it? I'm sorry, did
22 you calculate the charge into your MRO test, the
23 \$4 charge, did you calculate that into your test?

24 A. The ESP-MRO test is intended to be a
25 differential between the ESP and MRO, the value is

1 the same in both cases so it's a zero, so I included
2 it in my analysis, it's a zero. It's just like items
3 like the USF rider or base distribution rates, they
4 exist today, they exist in the future, whether you do
5 an MRO or an ESP. So those do not need to be
6 recalculated, they're the same on both sides of the
7 equation.

8 Q. Okay, starting June 2015 which is the
9 beginning of the ESP; is that correct?

10 A. I'm sorry. That's not a complete
11 question that I understand so if you could tell me
12 what as of June of 2015.

13 Q. Does the ESP start June 2015?

14 A. Yes, it does.

15 Q. And will the rider associated with the
16 deferred capacity regulatory asset be established to
17 begin June 2015?

18 A. Yes. Under either an ESP or an MRO it
19 would, yes.

20 Q. So the rider will be established at the
21 same time in concurrence with the ESP; is that
22 correct?

23 A. Yes.

24 Q. And this rider is nonbypassable; is that
25 correct?

1 A. The rider hasn't yet been established by
2 the Commission so I don't know. What I've assumed
3 here is that it's nonbypassable in my analysis. I
4 don't recall if the Commission's already made a
5 determination on that. But I expect that it would be
6 nonbypassable.

7 Q. Isn't it true that the collection of any
8 costs associated with an OVEC -- the generating
9 plant, would not exist under an MRO construct?

10 A. Neither the costs or benefits would be
11 included under an MRO, that's correct.

12 Q. And isn't it true that the collection of
13 costs associated with other PPAs would not exist
14 under an MRO construct?

15 A. Just to clarify, we're talking about net
16 costs, and net costs or benefits would not exist
17 under an MRO.

18 Q. I wasn't talking about net costs. I'm
19 talking about any cost. Could you get any costs
20 under an MRO for -- associated with the generating
21 facility?

22 A. I think under the blending that's
23 included in the law some costs could get included if
24 they were part of your legacy rates.

25 Q. I thought that all generating assets were

1 ordered to be transferred and I believe
2 Mr. Spitznogle said that had to have been
3 accomplished December 31st, 2013, except for the
4 OVEC entitlements.

5 A. I was responding to your general comment
6 about whether or not any generation cost could be
7 included in an MRO, and I think that's false.

8 Q. In an MRO under AEP's current situation.
9 Today. 2014.

10 A. I don't know.

11 Q. Do you think you could get a PP rider
12 under the construct of an MRO?

13 A. The PPA rider? No, I don't think so.

14 Q. Are you familiar with the MRO statute?

15 A. I've reviewed it in the past. It's been
16 a little while, but I have read it, yes.

17 Q. When you were discussing with Mr., I
18 think it was Mr. Kurtz, you were talking about IEU
19 6 -- do you recall that, Exhibit 6?

20 A. I do recall it.

21 Q. -- you threw out some numbers and I'm
22 just trying to understand what numbers you were
23 talking about. Were you talking about market prices
24 or were you talking about the cost of OVEC? We
25 talked about 2013, the \$62 megawatt-hour charge, for

1 2014 you talked about a \$48 megawatt-hour charge for
2 the first quarter.

3 A. Yeah, for 2013 it was \$64 a
4 megawatt-hour, 2012 was the \$62 megawatt-hour value.

5 Q. Excuse me.

6 A. And those are the cost of OVEC.

7 Q. Those are the actual costs of OVEC. Is
8 that the contracted cost?

9 A. That's the cost to the sponsors including
10 both demand and energy divided by the energy output
11 of the units.

12 Q. Thank you.

13 And we talked about the PPA rider being
14 only established for the term of the ESP as it's
15 proposed today; is that correct?

16 A. That's what the company proposed in its
17 application.

18 Q. Okay. And you've also then asked the
19 Commission to allow authority to come back and
20 request additional PPAs in addition to OVEC being put
21 in that rider during the term of the ESP; is that
22 correct?

23 A. Yes.

24 Q. And in your testimony you state that the
25 PPA rider could include other similar to PPA type

1 products; is that correct?

2 A. It states that under the PPA rider
3 mechanism the company will have the ability to
4 petition the Commission to allow the inclusion of
5 additional PPAs or similar products subsequently
6 approved by the Commission in the PPA rider
7 throughout the ESP term.

8 Q. And for the record you're reading from
9 where?

10 A. From page 8, lines 8 through 11.

11 Q. Okay. So the answer to my question is
12 yes, that you state in your testimony that the PPA
13 rider could include similar type products similar to
14 the PPA; is that correct?

15 A. PPAs or similar products is what I've
16 described.

17 Q. Okay. So you're asking this Commission
18 for authority to, one, collect OVEC charges or the
19 possibility to collect OVEC charges --

20 A. No, what the company is requesting is the
21 net of the OVEC costs as compared to the revenues
22 received when the company liquidates that energy and
23 capacity into the market.

24 Q. Okay. It would be a charge to customers,
25 would it not be? Is it possible --

1 A. No, I think what I indicated in my
2 analysis is that it's a credit to customers.

3 Q. Okay. I asked you, sir, if it was
4 possible that there would be costs associated with
5 OVEC contained in the PPA rider.

6 A. The net cost of OVEC as compared to the
7 revenues received after liquidation, if that were a
8 charge, that could be charged to customers if that
9 were a net negative.

10 Q. So the answer is "yes."

11 A. I think I've clearly explained the answer
12 because I couldn't agree with your question.

13 Q. Okay. And then secondly you're asking
14 this Commission to give you authority to also include
15 the possibility of other costs associated with other
16 PPAs; is that correct?

17 A. What the company is seeking is the
18 ability to petition the Commission for the right to
19 include other PPAs in the PPA rider.

20 Q. And the right to include costs that will
21 be charged to customers associated with those PPAs;
22 is that right?

23 A. The company's requesting the ability to
24 not recover the costs as you indicate, it's the net.
25 And that's what we need to be clear on, it's the net

1 after we liquidate that energy and capacity from the
2 PPA into the market.

3 Q. Can the net be a cost?

4 A. Yes.

5 Q. Okay. That's -- let's just, I'm trying
6 to simplify this and speed this along. The
7 possibility of charging costs to customers exists; is
8 that correct?

9 A. The possibility of charging net costs to
10 the customers does exist. I need to make sure the
11 record's clear.

12 Q. Is the possibility of charging customers,
13 does that exist? Do you want to use the word
14 "charge" instead? Does that exist?

15 A. The PPA rider could be a charge.

16 Q. Okay. Let's use "charge" then.

17 So under this scenario you're asking the
18 Commission to first allow you to collect OVEC charges
19 or charges associated with OVEC; secondly, you're
20 asking the Commission to allow you to charge
21 customers charges associated with other PPAs, future
22 PPAs that you have not even entered into; and then,
23 thirdly, you're asking the Commission to give you
24 authority to collect from customers charges
25 associated with similar products; is that correct?

1 A. No. We can go step by step. The
2 company's requesting that the Commission authorize
3 the company to include net charges or credits in the
4 PPA rider and either charge customers or recover
5 those from customers for the OVEC entitlement.

6 The second step is the company is not
7 asking the Commission at this point in time to
8 authorize recovery of net costs associated with any
9 other PPAs. What the company is seeking is the
10 ability to petition the Commission to include
11 additional PPAs within the PPA rider, once that's
12 done, then any net charges associated with those PPAs
13 after liquidating their energy and capacity in the
14 market would be a charge or credit to customers.
15 That's what the company is seeking.

16 Q. Okay. I think if you go back three
17 questions, my -- I started this by saying is it
18 possible that the PPA rider could include costs
19 associated or charges associated with three things:
20 OVEC, future PPAs, and similar products.

21 A. I need to be clear and you keep not using
22 the appropriate terms and we're going to keep going
23 round and round. The PPA rider only includes net
24 costs for OVEC after liquidation.

25 Q. Okay. I appreciate that you're trying to

1 rewrite my questions, but the question remains the
2 same. Could there be charges in that rider
3 associated with those three items? I understand your
4 position of how those charges may exist. I said
5 could the rider be populated with charges associated
6 with those three items?

7 A. If the Commission approves additional
8 PPAs to be included in the rider, that rider could
9 include net charges, as I've described previously in
10 my testimony, associated with any of those three
11 items.

12 Q. And net charges in that response could
13 mean costs.

14 A. It could be a cost to customers.

15 Q. Thank you.

16 A. The differential is it's not costs from
17 OVEC or the PPA, it's net costs or credits after
18 liquidation.

19 Q. And you still haven't answered the
20 question about the third item. It could also include
21 your leaving yourself the ability through this ESP
22 case to request from the Commission charges
23 associated or net charges associated with PPA type
24 products.

25 A. The company is only seeking the ability,

1 after approval of the Commission, to include those in
2 the rider, the net charges for those.

3 Q. Okay.

4 A. Net charges or credits.

5 Q. And it's your contention that during the
6 ESP period the PPA could result, it's possible to
7 result in a net charge; is that correct?

8 A. It's possible it could result in a net
9 charge or credit to customers, yes.

10 MS. BOJKO: Your Honor, if he's going to
11 rewrite or rephrase every single question, I mean,
12 we're going to be here till 10 o'clock at night.

13 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, you know, I
14 object to Ms. Bojko's continual --

15 EXAMINER PARROT: Let's dispense with
16 the -- both of you -- Mr. Nourse. Thank you. I
17 agree. Let's move this along, please.

18 Q. Isn't it true that AEP has conducted
19 analysis that reflects a net charge to customers
20 during the ESP period?

21 A. The analysis I've discussed is that it's
22 a net benefit.

23 Q. No. I asked if AEP has conducted an
24 analysis that demonstrates the possibility of a net
25 charge to customers.

1 A. One of the scenarios that the company --

2 Q. Thank you.

3 A. -- provided in discovery shows a net
4 charge, others show benefits.

5 Q. And you're referencing an analysis that
6 has been attached to IEU Witness Mr. Murray's
7 testimony KMM-5; is that correct?

8 A. I don't know, you'd have to show me his
9 testimony to see if that's the right reference.

10 Q. Well, I believe you were handed it
11 earlier on cross-examination by the -- do you want me
12 to get it out and go through the process again? I'm
13 more than happy to.

14 MR. NOURSE: For the record, he was given
15 KMM-2, the ICPA contract.

16 MS. BOJKO: No, he was given, because we
17 gave a copy to the administrative law judges, KMM-5
18 Attachment 1.

19 A. To speed things along it might be easier
20 if you referenced the discovery response, I have the
21 discovery responses in front of me.

22 MR. DARR: I have a copy of the
23 testimony, would it simplify this thing if I just
24 handed him my full copy?

25 MS. BOJKO: I mean, it's the Attachment 1

1 to IEU 2-001.

2 A. I have that document.

3 Q. Okay. And there is a related document
4 KMM-8 which talks about assumptions, and I will get
5 you the reference to discovery in one minute, and
6 this is all that -- it was previously marked as IEU
7 Exhibit 1A earlier today by Mr. Darr. And that one
8 is Interrogatory 5-094, IEU or, I'm sorry, OCC's
9 Fifth Set.

10 A. I don't have that document in front of
11 me.

12 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, just so when we
13 get to admission of the exhibits here, I only agreed
14 and I think I specified on the record that we were
15 only talking about KMM-2 during the earlier exchange.
16 The rest of Mr. Murray's testimony should not be
17 discussed or used today. If there's a discovery
18 response, we can use those independently.

19 MS. BOJKO: Your Honor, for ease of the
20 record I did not bring copies of items that have
21 already been filed with the Commission such as
22 attachments to people's testimony. They're
23 interrogatories and they were attached to testimony.
24 It didn't seem that it would be necessary and think
25 that it would be wise to mark those as separate

1 exhibits and get confusing when we were referencing
2 them in briefs.

3 MR. NOURSE: If you have a discovery
4 reference, I'll try to provide it to Mr. Allen. If
5 you don't have an extra copy, can you give me a
6 reference?

7 MS. BOJKO: Oh, I have an extra copy. I
8 already did. It is OCC Interrogatory 5-094.

9 MR. NOURSE: Do you want me to provide it
10 to the witness?

11 MS. BOJKO: That would be great, thank
12 you. I have it somewhere but I don't want to waste
13 the court's time.

14 I mean, is the desire of the judges to
15 mark everything separately? Do you want me to make
16 copies and mark it as an OMA exhibit?

17 EXAMINER PARROT: I think, for the sake
18 of clarity of the record, I think we should be
19 identifying and marking.

20 MS. BOJKO: It's already marked as IEU
21 Exhibit 1A Attachment KMM-5 and KMM-8. It's already
22 going to be marked.

23 EXAMINER PARROT: But we've already gone
24 down the road with the OVEC annual report for 2012
25 where we've got that also attached as an exhibit to

1 IEU Exhibit 1A and it's also been admitted as IEU
2 Exhibit 6 I believe, so...

3 MS. BOJKO: Okay. Then I'll have to ask
4 you -- or, bring copies with that exhibit number
5 tomorrow, then. I'm sorry, I was trying to save
6 paper.

7 EXAMINER PARROT: That will be fine.

8 MS. BOJKO: Then I guess at this time I
9 would like to mark OMA Exhibit 3 as what's previously
10 been marked as IEU Exhibit 1A, KMM-5. And I would
11 like to mark --

12 EXAMINER SEE: I'm sorry. Let's go off
13 the record for just a second.

14 (Discussion off the record.)

15 EXAMINER PARROT: Let's go back on the
16 record.

17 MS. BOJKO: I'd like to mark at this
18 time, your Honor, OMA -- as OMA Exhibit 3, it would
19 be interrogatory -- oh, no, I'm sorry, IEU Set 2 RPD
20 2-001, Attachment 1.

21 EXAMINER PARROT: So marked.

22 (EXHIBIT MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.)

23 MS. BOJKO: Then I would also like to
24 mark at this time, because I've already referred to
25 it as -- OMA Exhibit 4 OCC interrogatory 5-094.

1 EXAMINER PARROT: So marked.

2 (EXHIBIT MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.)

3 MR. NOURSE: And I would just note, your
4 Honor, that Attachment 1 on OMA 3 is confidential and
5 depending on what the exhibit intention is on 5-94
6 which is OMA 4, there are confidential attachments
7 referenced in that response as well.

8 MR. DARR: Might I make an inquiry? I
9 thought we had agreed that the values had been deemed
10 to be not confidential. Am I missing something at
11 this point?

12 EXAMINER PARROT: Some of the values.

13 MR. DARR: Well, I think -- I don't know
14 the degree of the inquiry but certainly the totals, I
15 thought I heard earlier today that the company was
16 not intending to protect the totals.

17 MR. NOURSE: That's correct, Mr. Darr. I
18 don't know if -- I don't think that's the only
19 confidential information on these exhibits.

20 MR. DARR: I appreciate that and I'm not
21 arguing anything else, just --

22 MR. NOURSE: Okay.

23 MR. DARR: -- you made a blanket
24 statement that the whole thing was confidential, my
25 understanding was different than that.

1 MR. NOURSE: I said it contained
2 confidential information.

3 EXAMINER SEE: Ms. Bojko, one more time,
4 tell me what OMA Exhibit 3 is.

5 MS. BOJKO: It is IEU RPD 2-001,
6 Attachment 1.

7 EXAMINER PARROT: It's not "INT"?

8 MS. BOJKO: Well, I would have thought
9 that as well, your Honor, but when I look at the
10 actual document itself, it has "RPD." I assume the
11 question was asked in the interrogatory then they
12 produced the document in a request for production
13 attached to the same interrogatory.

14 MR. NOURSE: Yeah, I think RPD 1 is
15 actually the Excel document, the native file that was
16 provided, your Honor.

17 EXAMINER PARROT: All right.

18 MR. NOURSE: That's the distinction.

19 EXAMINER PARROT: Thank you for that
20 clarification, I appreciate it. All right.

21 Ms. Bojko.

22 MS. BOJKO: Proceed?

23 Q (By Ms. Bojko) So, again, I think we have
24 to go back a couple questions now, Mr. Allen, now
25 that you have it in front of you. I had asked you if

1 AEP had conducted analysis that demonstrated that the
2 possibility existed for the PPA to result in a net
3 charge to customers during the ESP period. Is that
4 correct?

5 A. That's correct.

6 Q. And that analysis was produced in
7 discovery and that would now be what's been marked
8 OCC -- or, OMA Exhibit 3; is that correct?

9 A. Yes.

10 Q. And there were associated assumptions
11 with that analysis and I asked you if those
12 assumptions were those contained in what now has been
13 marked OMA Exhibit 4. Is that correct?

14 A. And OMA Exhibit 4 is OCC Interrogatory
15 5-094?

16 Q. Correct.

17 A. Yes, that provides assumptions for IEU
18 Set 2, Interrogatory 2-001 Confidential Attachment 1.

19 Q. Okay. And isn't it true that in that
20 Attachment 1, which is OMA Exhibit 3, that AEP
21 projects to collect approximately \$52 million from
22 the PPA rider from customers for net costs from OVEC
23 during the term of the ESP? Is that correct?

24 A. That's what that analysis indicates, but
25 it's not the most recent analysis.

1 Q. Okay. And that amount amounts to
2 approximately REDACTED per megawatt-hour for the
3 generation produced by OVEC; is that correct?

4 MR. NOURSE: Could I just inquire and
5 perhaps caution Ms. Bojko if we're going to transfer
6 numbers into megawatt-hours and attribute them to
7 OVEC, you may be getting into a confidential area.

8 MS. BOJKO: Your Honor, this number
9 already, I had it marked confidential in my questions
10 and this number was already discussed earlier today
11 so I unconfidentialized my question.

12 A. To help everyone, the \$52, the
13 \$52 million is not confidential. If you convert
14 anything into a dollar per megawatt-hour, that's
15 going to be confidential.

16 Q. Well, you already did it earlier today so
17 I don't know what to tell you.

18 MS. BOJKO: Would you like me to strike
19 it and keep it for confidential session?

20 EXAMINER PARROT: Yeah, let's hold this
21 line of questioning for the confidential session,
22 please.

23 Q. And so I put as much in the record as
24 possible in the public record, whatever that charge
25 per megawatt-hour would be with regard to the

1 generation produced by OVEC, AEP could request on top
2 of that amount recovery of net costs of additional
3 PPA contracts; is that correct?

4 A. Or net benefits, that's correct.

5 Q. I'm asking you about net costs, sir.

6 A. That's the way the mechanism works, it's
7 net charges or net costs.

8 Q. Thank you.

9 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, if I could
10 interrupt just one moment, I'd like to move to seal
11 the reference that was made a few moments ago that I
12 believe Mr. Allen indicated should have been
13 confidential before we get too far away from that in
14 the transcript. And I'll defer to Mr. Allen as to
15 indicating whether that particular number should
16 remain confidential.

17 MS. BOJKO: Your Honor, we just talked in
18 the open record about 7 cents at least five times
19 with Mr. Darr, and that's a megawatt per hour number.
20 I don't understand why we're now switching back and
21 forth.

22 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, I believe the 7
23 cents was just another calculation from the aggregate
24 dollar amount, it wasn't attributed back to OVEC
25 costs specifically.

1 MS. BOJKO: Well --

2 MR. NOURSE: I don't know where the other
3 dollar figure that Miss Bojko came up with came from
4 so it might help to explain that.

5 MS. BOJKO: Your Honor, this was a new
6 analysis, the same analysis that was conducted by
7 Mr. Allen last night about OVEC. It's the same
8 analysis and we talked about --

9 MR. NOURSE: And we indicated on the
10 record that that document we handed out earlier is
11 confidential and it's marked Confidential.

12 MS. BOJKO: But the testimony was already
13 given, all day we talked about all these figures in
14 this document. I mean, Mr. Allen even referenced the
15 sensitivity analysis adjustment and the capacity
16 adjustment and he said the cents per megawatt-hour in
17 the record.

18 THE WITNESS: If I can help, there are
19 other values on that table that are confidential. My
20 discussion was limited to the values on that table
21 that are nonconfidential.

22 Q (By Ms. Bojko) Your discussion was
23 limited to the PPA rider charge or credit in dollars
24 per megawatt-hour and that is the exact same question
25 I just asked about a different analysis.

1 A. The difference is you were using OVEC
2 generation. I was using the connected load of
3 AEP Ohio. They're very different values.

4 Q. This you were using, not OVEC generation
5 (indicating)?

6 A. The value that's divided at the bottom is
7 based on AEP connected load. It's based on the net
8 cost or credit of the OVEC entitlement liquidated
9 into the PJM market --

10 Q. All right. Are you --

11 A. -- divided by the connected load to show
12 what the impact on customers is. What we've
13 protected in that document are the energy charges for
14 OVEC and what the variable costs of production is for
15 OVEC on a dollar per megawatt-hour basis.

16 Q. So the analysis are different is what
17 you're telling me right now. I mean, that's helpful
18 if that's what you're saying. They're different
19 analysis; is that right?

20 A. What you asked was different than the
21 analysis I performed, yes.

22 EXAMINER PARROT: All right, Mr. Nourse,
23 to get back to your pending motion, we'll protect the
24 figure.

25 MR. NOURSE: Thank you.

1 EXAMINER PARROT: For now I guess is my
2 caveat. Subject to --

3 MR. NOURSE: Yeah, and I would just --

4 EXAMINER PARROT: -- to the ruling on
5 the --

6 MR. NOURSE: If it's not too much
7 trouble, I would ask Mr. Allen to identify in the
8 confidential sheet we handed out which columns and
9 rows are confidential just so we can avoid confusion
10 about that going forward.

11 EXAMINER PARROT: That would be helpful.

12 MR. NOURSE: Thank you.

13 THE WITNESS: The values that would be
14 confidential on that document would be the "Energy
15 Expense, Demand Expense, Total Expense" and the
16 "Total Revenues." But the values starting with the
17 "PPA Rider Charge/(Credit)" in millions, that would
18 be nonconfidential as well as the values below.

19 MR. NOURSE: Can I clarify, are the top
20 two lines, "Energy Revenues" and "Capacity Revenues,"
21 confidential?

22 THE WITNESS: No.

23 MR. DARR: Then why, may I inquire why
24 would "Total Revenues" be confidential? It's the
25 sum.

1 THE WITNESS: The "Total Revenues" allow
2 you to, if you take out the charge and credit --
3 right, the top two numbers would have to be
4 confidential as well, you're correct. Sorry.

5 MR. NOURSE: Thank you.

6 MR. DARR: Great, I just added to the
7 confidential record. That certainly wasn't my
8 intent.

9 THE WITNESS: So the top six lines would
10 be confidential; the remainder would be
11 nonconfidential.

12 MS. BOJKO: Am I allowed to proceed?

13 Q (By Ms. Bojko) Mr. Allen, you made some
14 references earlier today, once with Mr. Berger and
15 once with I think Mr. Darr about once you called it
16 LEAN savings, then I heard LEAN initiative
17 improvements, and then I heard LEAN process
18 improvements. Do those all mean the same thing?

19 A. I don't know that I used all three but
20 they would mean the same thing.

21 Q. And would they also be consistent with
22 the terminology and mean a reduction in OVEC's
23 wholesale generation supply demand charges?

24 A. That would be the result of those
25 initiatives.

1 Q. Okay. And those are equal to the
2 \$10 million per year number that you stated earlier
3 in testimony; is that correct?

4 A. They're not equal to, but they're
5 consistent with.

6 Q. I hate to ask you to explain something,
7 but what was your distinction you just made?

8 A. As I indicated earlier, the cost
9 reductions that have occurred in the operating budget
10 for OVEC from the data that was used in IEU Set
11 2-001, Attachment 1, the cost reductions from that
12 point in time exceeded the \$10 million and would
13 represent a savings of approximately
14 \$12 million annually for AEP Ohio's share of the OVEC
15 entitlement. So they're consistent with but not
16 equal to.

17 Q. Okay. So you're saying it could be
18 12 million instead of the \$10 million; is that what
19 you're telling me?

20 A. The cost reduction initiatives undertaken
21 by OVEC for a number of reasons including
22 LEAN-reduced costs by approximately \$12 million.

23 Q. Okay. Thank you for that clarification.

24 And there was some discussion about that
25 assumption and if there are no commitments by OVEC or

1 AEP Ohio, which is what you asserted to Mr. Darr; is
2 that correct?

3 A. It's an expectation but not a commitment.

4 Q. Okay. If there are no commitments by
5 OVEC or AEP Ohio and if that assumption does not come
6 to fruition or at the level that they expect, an
7 expectation as you state, then it's fair to say that
8 AEP's projected collection of costs from customers
9 during the ESP would increase and it would cause the
10 cost to customers to be higher, is that true?

11 A. To the extent that the actual costs of
12 OVEC are either higher or lower than what was
13 included in the company's estimates, the cost or
14 credit to customers would differ in a like amount.

15 Q. I'm going to ask my question again. If
16 the assumption regarding the LEAN savings or the LEAN
17 initiative or the LEAN process improvements does not
18 come to fruition to the level that you expect, and
19 given that there are no commitments made by OVEC or
20 AEP to reach this level, then it's fair to say that
21 the AEP's projected collection of costs from
22 customers during the ESP period would increase with
23 that factor under the Attachment 1 net cost scenario
24 that we're discussing.

25 A. If the total costs of OVEC are greater

1 than the company projected, then there would be a
2 larger charge to customers or a smaller credit to
3 customers.

4 Q. And this is a reduction initiative so it
5 would likely lead to the greater charge to customers;
6 is that correct?

7 A. No. It would have an equal --

8 Q. All else equal.

9 A. It would have an equal chance of reducing
10 the credit or increasing the charge.

11 Q. Under Attachment 1 analysis.

12 A. Attachment 1 indicates that there would
13 be a charge associated with the OVEC PPA and if the
14 cost savings are not as great as assumed, then the
15 charge, all else equal, would increase.

16 Q. Thank you.

17 And isn't it true, in your testimony, on
18 let's just refer to your testimony, page 11, line 4,
19 you say over the longer term, assuming certain
20 things, that's when you expect the revenues received
21 associated with the OVEC entitlement should exceed
22 its costs; is that correct?

23 A. No. I expect, based on the analysis that
24 I described earlier, that OVEC's revenues will exceed
25 its costs in the near term. What this states is that

1 over the long term I also believe that the revenues
2 associated with the OVEC entitlement will exceed its
3 cost.

4 MS. BOJKO: Could you reread the first
5 part of that, please?

6 (Record read.)

7 Q. Really? On line 2, I'm talking about
8 your written testimony, line 2, it said says "If
9 market prices remain low in the 2015-'16 planning
10 term, would you agree that that's near term?

11 A. 2015-2016 is near term.

12 Q. Okay.

13 A. What I stated in my testimony is a
14 hypothetical. If the prices remain low, if the
15 prices don't remain low, or if OVEC's costs are
16 reduced, then it could be a credit. This is just a
17 hypothetical.

18 Q. Right. You say if the market prices
19 remain low, then there would be a net charge to
20 customers. Is that correct?

21 A. And I go on to state that if market
22 prices increase, the PPA rider could be a net credit
23 to customers.

24 Q. And you state on line 4, which is what I
25 asked you about originally, you state "Over the long

1 term, if the capacity market recovers to a
2 sustainable level, as I would expect it to, the
3 revenues received would then exceed its costs"; is
4 that right?

5 A. That's what my testimony states, yes.

6 Q. Okay. And as I understood your testimony
7 earlier today, but just so I'm clear, sustainable
8 level to you means net CONE, correct?

9 A. It means net CONE in combination with the
10 market energy prices that would be jointly fit with
11 those values of capacity.

12 Q. And you were in the hearing room
13 yesterday, were you not, when Witness Vegas stated
14 that AEP would consider a ten-year PPA? Is that --
15 were you here?

16 A. I was here.

17 Q. And this is a hypothetical outside of the
18 application; is that correct?

19 A. Yes. I don't recall exactly what he
20 stated.

21 Q. Well, I mean, I think you repeated what
22 he stated the very first thing this morning, you said
23 the company would consider a longer-term PPA, did you
24 not?

25 A. I stated that. What I was stating is I

1 don't know exactly what Mr. Vegas indicated.

2 Q. Okay. You don't recall him talking about
3 a ten-year PPA with Mr. Kurtz.

4 A. It's been a long couple days but that
5 sounds familiar.

6 Q. Let's assume that there's a ten-year PPA,
7 under this hypothetical is it your understanding that
8 both costs or credits associated, net costs,
9 associated with that hedge that we've been discussing
10 would be passed through the rider?

11 A. If the Commission were to continue to
12 approve the PPA rider for a period extending for ten
13 years, those net charges or credits would pass
14 through to customers over the entirety of that
15 period.

16 Q. So it's quite possible that over the
17 entire period there could be -- it's possible that
18 there could be a net charge to customers; is that
19 correct?

20 A. It's possible, but not likely. I've seen
21 no analysis to indicate that over the long term OVEC
22 would be a charge to customers.

23 Q. Okay. But let's -- the authority that
24 you're actually requesting from the Commission is to
25 have the authority to charge customers for the

1 duration of the PPA rider; is that correct?

2 A. To provide a charge or credit for the
3 duration of the PPA rider, that is correct.

4 Q. But you're asking for the specific
5 authority to charge customers, right?

6 A. Or to credit customers.

7 Q. I don't think a customer would -- strike
8 that.

9 And under that ten-year theory,
10 hypothetical, that rider would continue to be
11 nonbypassable; is that your understanding?

12 A. That would be the structure, yes.
13 Recognizing that the company hasn't proposed that,
14 we've just discussed it as a hypothetical, as a
15 possibility.

16 Q. And you as well as Mr. Vegas and I
17 believe Mr. Spitznogle have all said that is
18 something that the company would consider, right?

19 A. I think the company would consider it,
20 yes.

21 Q. As long as you had the authority to
22 charge net costs as well as provide credits; is that
23 right?

24 A. Yes, if it was structured in the manner
25 that the company proposed.

1 Q. In its application proposed.

2 A. That's correct.

3 Q. You stated in your testimony that you
4 projected to file the RSR by 2004; it must have been
5 '14. Did you make that filing?

6 A. We have not made that filing at this
7 point in time.

8 Q. And you had a discussion with Mr. Yurick
9 about CRES contracts. Do you recall that?

10 A. Yes.

11 Q. And are you proposing in this case that
12 the PPA rider be line itemed on a customer's bill?

13 A. The company has not proposed that.

14 Q. And is the company proposing to offer
15 this PPA rider on the Apples-to-Apples chart
16 displayed by the Commission on its website?

17 A. It's a nonbypassable rider so it wouldn't
18 be considered in the Apples-to-Apples comparison.

19 Q. And so thus you also wouldn't consider it
20 as part of the price to compare, right?

21 A. That's correct, it's nonbypassable.

22 Q. Okay. But in your discussion with
23 Mr. Kurtz -- or, I'm sorry, Mr. Yurick, you stated
24 that if a customer was in a contract with a CRES, and
25 that CRES contract ended, that they could maybe take

1 advantage of the benefit of the OVEC credit; is that
2 correct?

3 A. No, that's not what I indicated.

4 Q. So you're not suggesting in any way that
5 a customer would be able to somehow see this PPA
6 rider and determine whether it was either a charge or
7 a credit in the following year that is applicable for
8 that circumstance in order to make a shopping
9 determination -- or, its cost determination, I should
10 say.

11 A. It's a nonbypassable rider, it has no
12 impact on customer shopping decisions, that's how the
13 company clearly designed this rider.

14 Q. Except for the fact that you just pointed
15 out that if you were in a long-term contract with the
16 CRES provider that ended, a customer would not know
17 the true cost of its electricity because of your up
18 and down market analysis of the PPA rider; isn't that
19 right?

20 A. That's not what I indicated.

21 Q. Okay. So that's not what you were trying
22 to imply?

23 A. It's a nonbypassable rider, it has no
24 impact on the customer's decision to shop or not
25 shop.

1 Q. Okay. But does it have an impact on the
2 cost at the time that a customer looks at its bill?

3 A. It has an impact on customer bills, but
4 it has the same impact on customers whether they shop
5 or don't shop.

6 Q. And I'm sorry I'm not being very clear, I
7 don't think you're understanding me. You had a
8 discussion about the market occurring and then you
9 were talking about the PPA rider being in opposite of
10 the market, do you remember that?

11 A. That's how the PPA rider's been designed.

12 Q. Okay. So if a customer looked at the
13 market price in one point in time, the OVEC rider
14 would not correspond with that market, right? It
15 would be what was happening the preceding year.

16 A. No, I don't think you understand. The
17 PPA rider includes a forecast of the market. The
18 period when the market is high, the PPA rider would
19 be a net credit. When the market is low, the size of
20 the credit gets smaller or it could become a charge.

21 Q. Right. And that credit or charge would
22 not be known till the following year; isn't that
23 right?

24 A. No, that's not correct. The credit or
25 charge based on the forecast would be known prior to

1 the point that the company put that charge on the
2 bill.

3 Q. And what about the true-up? When does
4 that occur?

5 A. The true-up occurs after the fact.

6 Q. You were asked earlier by Mr. Darr if the
7 backup power to customers -- if the OVEC would be
8 able to be used as backup power to customers or
9 company or the actual AEP Ohio, do you recall that?

10 A. I do.

11 Q. And you made a distinction in your answer
12 and you only answered a response that was based on
13 the customer. Are you saying that the backup power
14 could be used for the company?

15 A. I don't think the backup power would be
16 used for the company. The company doesn't use backup
17 power. What I was distinguishing is that the power
18 will not be supplied to customers but that the
19 company will take title to the power before
20 liquidating it into the market. That was the
21 distinction I was trying to make.

22 Q. Okay. Earlier today you were talking
23 about the DC Circuit Court decision. Do you recall
24 that?

25 A. I do.

1 Q. Have you read that order?

2 A. I have.

3 Q. And are you an attorney?

4 A. No.

5 Q. Isn't it true that the court ruling that
6 you discuss actually deals with the incentives or
7 compensation of demand response in energy markets
8 only?

9 A. The -- as a layperson and not an
10 attorney, the court opinion deals specifically with
11 demand response in the energy markets but what it
12 deals with is that demand response is a retail
13 mechanism, such a conclusion seems to be easily
14 expandable into the capacity markets.

15 MS. BOJKO: Okay. Your Honor, now, I'm
16 going to move to strike his last statement of he's
17 making an assumption based on the court order. If
18 he's going to speak to a court order, then, you know,
19 I'd like to not have his interpretation instilled
20 into my question. So I move to strike anything after
21 "energy markets."

22 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, I don't think
23 that was her question about whether it dealt with
24 just the energy markets.

25 MS. BOJKO: It was -- can I have my

1 question reread?

2 MR. NOURSE: Well, she asked him his
3 opinion for what the decision dealt with and after he
4 said he read it, so --

5 MS. BOJKO: Actually I said isn't it true
6 that it dealt with energy markets was my question.

7 MR. NOURSE: She asked for his opinion.

8 EXAMINER PARROT: I'm going to deny the
9 motion to strike.

10 Q. Let's try this again, maybe you can
11 answer my question and I'll read it which is what I
12 did before so the word "opinion" was not in there.

13 Isn't it true that the court ruling you
14 discussed deals with the incentives compensation of
15 demand response in energy markets? "Yes" or "no."

16 MR. NOURSE: Objection, asked and
17 answered.

18 EXAMINER PARROT: Mr. Allen, if you could
19 provide a "yes" or "no" response and I think you've
20 already provided further elaboration that I've
21 allowed to stand on the record, but if you feel you
22 need to elaborate, you may do so.

23 THE WITNESS: Can you repeat the question
24 so I can get it.

25 (Record read.)

1 A. The complaint dealt with the energy
2 markets.

3 Q. Isn't it true that the court explicitly
4 talked about demand response and compensation of such
5 in the energy markets?

6 A. It was addressing the energy markets, but
7 it stated that demand response is a retail product.

8 Q. And that's my next question, sir. Isn't
9 it true that the order deals with the jurisdiction
10 between state and federal? "Yes" or "no."

11 A. Yes.

12 Q. And isn't it true that that order did not
13 address the capacity markets, "yes" or "no"?

14 A. It may have.

15 Q. Isn't it true that the court did not use
16 the word "capacity" in its decision?

17 A. I don't know that the decision is limited
18 to energy markets only.

19 Q. Did the court specifically say "energy
20 markets" but not specifically say "capacity markets,"
21 "yes" or "no"?

22 A. I don't know if the Commission explicitly
23 identified capacity markets, but I know that based
24 upon that ruling a complaint had been filed with FERC
25 related to demand response being included in the

1 capacity markets. So my interpretation that this
2 applies to the capacity markets as well is not
3 limited to my view, others have the same view.

4 MS. BOJKO: Your Honor, move to strike.
5 It was nonresponsive to my question. First of all,
6 he talked about FERC, the Commission, and not about
7 the court. And then he talked about a filing made by
8 a utility in a FERC proceeding, again, not at the DC
9 Circuit Court that I'm talking about.

10 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, I think this
11 whole line of questioning is pointless, but I will
12 say that Ms. Bojko is asking Mr. Allen for his
13 opinion, Mr. Allen is just pointing out that
14 attorneys for a large utility holding company have
15 advanced the same view in a complaint, so I think
16 it's a valid basis to say his reading is at least not
17 one that he shares alone.

18 MS. BOJKO: Your Honor, I'm also going to
19 move to strike counsel's testimony. I mean, he's now
20 testifying to the opinions of large utility
21 companies.

22 MR. NOURSE: It's public record. Do you
23 want me to say who it is?

24 MS. BOJKO: I already know who it is,
25 sir.

1 EXAMINER PARROT: All right. Thank you.
2 The motions to strike are denied.

3 MS. BOJKO: I think I still have a
4 question pending about the -- whether the DC court
5 ruling contained the word "capacity."

6 EXAMINER PARROT: He answered the
7 question. If you want to try to put it to him in a
8 different way, that's fine, but he answered the last
9 question that was pending.

10 MS. BOJKO: Did he explain to me whether
11 the court order had the word "capacity" in it?

12 EXAMINER PARROT: I think he felt it did.

13 Q (By Ms. Bojko) Does the word "capacity"
14 appear in the actual DC circuit decision?

15 A. Subject to my prior response, I don't
16 think the specific word "capacity" is included within
17 the body of the opinion.

18 Q. Thank you. And you are aware that this
19 DC Circuit Court can be appealed and has actually --
20 has been appealed already or contemplating appeal to
21 the Supreme Court; is that correct?

22 A. That's typically the way court rulings
23 work.

24 Q. And, again, just so we're clear because
25 we were talking about a commission, this is all in

1 front of the DC Circuit Court, not the Federal Energy
2 Regulatory Commission; is that correct?

3 A. The court --

4 Q. The decision --

5 A. -- decision is -- has been decided by the
6 Court of Appeals.

7 Q. Okay.

8 A. It has an implication on FERC as one of
9 the respondents.

10 MS. BOJKO: Thank you. I have no further
11 questions.

12 EXAMINER PARROT: Thank you, Ms. Bojko.

13 Thank you, Mr. Allen. I think given the
14 time of day we are going to adjourn until tomorrow.
15 We will reconvene at 9 a.m.

16 Thank you to those of you on my left that
17 have hung in there with us. We will pick up with you
18 in the morning. Thank you.

19 Off the record.

20 (Thereupon, at 8:06 p.m., the hearing was
21 adjourned.)

22 - - -
23
24
25

1 CERTIFICATE

2 I do hereby certify that the foregoing is a
3 true and correct transcript of the proceedings taken
4 by me in this matter on Wednesday, June 4, 2014, and
5 carefully compared with my original stenographic
6 notes.

7
8 Maria DiPaolo Jones, Registered
9 Diplomat Reporter and CRR and
Notary Public in and for the
State of Ohio.

10 My commission expires June 19, 2016.

11 (75741-MDJ)

12 - - -
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

This foregoing document was electronically filed with the Public Utilities

Commission of Ohio Docketing Information System on

6/18/2014 9:16:39 AM

in

Case No(s). 13-2385-EL-SSO, 13-2386-EL-AAM

Summary: Transcript in the matter of Ohio Power Company hearing - Volume II held on 06/04/14 electronically filed by Mrs. Jennifer Duffer on behalf of Armstrong & Okey, Inc. and Jones, Maria DiPaolo Mrs.